



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

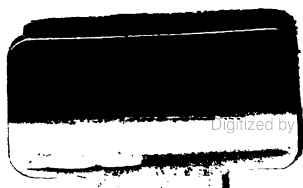
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

CS
71
G24
1909

GARRETT GENEALOGY





SAMUEL S. GARRETT



SAMUEL B. GARRETT

A History
of
Welcome Garrett
And His Descendants

From His Birth in 1758 Down to a Recent Date



Embracing Genealogical Data of Many Generations of the Garrett,
Martin, Puckett, Starbuck, Deatherage and Numerous
other families sprung from him, with a brief ac-
count of the Ancestors of His Two Wives,
he having been twice married.



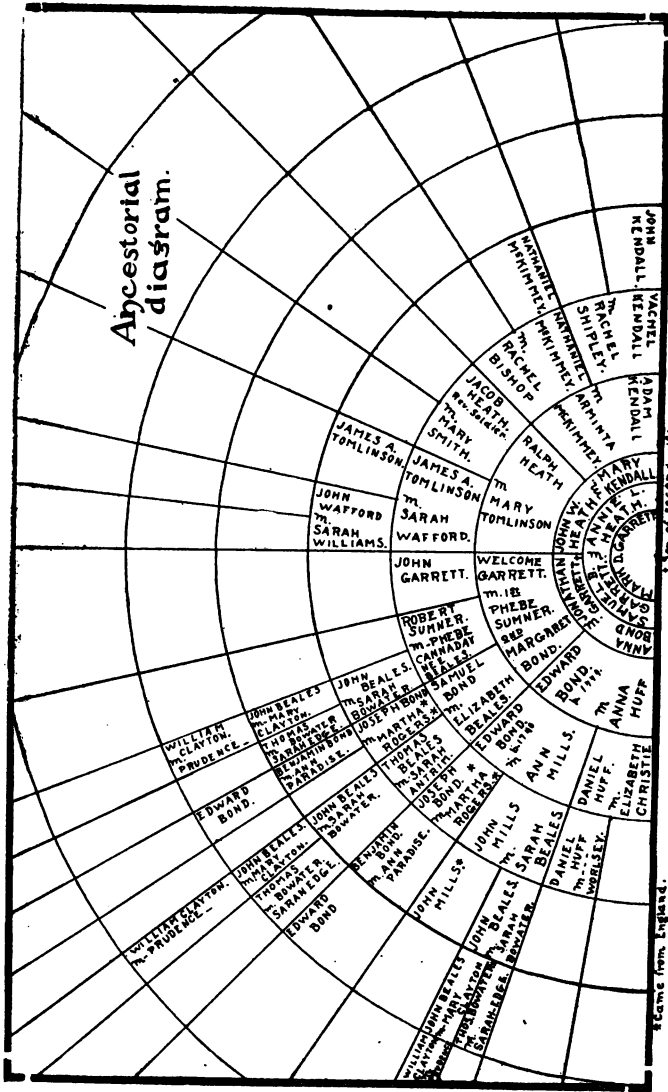
Including some genealogical data of the descendants of Benjamin
Garrett, late of West Virginia, Boeter Garrett, Gibson Garrett
and Madison Garrett, all of whom were bound together
by ties of consanguinity. And a chapter of genealog-
ical data of numerous other branches of the
Garrett families of America.



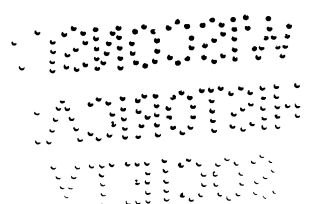
Copyrighted 1909 by
Samuel B. Garrett, Muncie, Indiana

Price \$5.00

Anteestorial
diagram.



Source from England.



To my kindred; to all those who are connected by ties of consanguinity or marriage, this work is respectfully dedicated.

To those of you accustomed to literary work it may seem easy to write a book; to the author it was a task, though for the most part not unpleasant. But now comes the rub, to be forced to write an introduction; and apology as it were, is the hardest task of all. I hate apologies; rarely utter them, and never require them or even expect them from others.

This book contains the sacred family records of our kindred, yours and mine, and a few historical facts connected therewith, expressed in the briefest form, void of feathers and flowers. No "write ups" are indulged in. Simply truthful annals of our humble kindred has been the aim.

So in this introduction, if I must offer an excuse, it will be the truth in its nudest form and briefly stated.

The author was reared among his mother's kindred, entirely apart from his father's people, and so had but little opportunity of acquainting himself with the consanguinity on the father's side of the house. Occasionally I met my father and brothers and sisters and saw one other family, the children of one of my father's deceased brothers. Excepting these I had not even heard of his kindred until I was almost thirty years of age. Once, while paying a visit to my father the thought occurred to my mind to ask him about his people. I was surprised when he informed me that he had been favored with fifteen brothers and sisters; sixteen including himself, and that ten of these had married and reared families. The location of many of their children being entirely unknown.

This information seemed to create in me an intense desire for further knowledge. A determination was formed, and speedily executed, to communicate with these kindred and to see and meet as many of them as possible. Thus the inception of this work was unconsciously formed. A meeting was arranged, reunions were organized, and many letters were written. By these means I collected considerable family history, which was carefully preserved, not for publication,

but with the sole purpose of possessing a better knowledge of my kindred to satisfy the desire of my own mind in reference thereto. So the work was continued; every clue followed up until communication was had with a multitude of the family, some of whom had not been heard from by their near kindred for a generation. The work grew on my hands; it occupied my mind; it encroached on my time, yet it seemed impossible to leave it off. Thus the data was accumulated and page after page was occupied in noting it down. Finally from the data at hand I learned that there had been eighty-five (85) first cousins, grand children of my grandfather, Welcome Garrett, many of whom had long since grown old or passed away. Thirty-seven of us at that time (1884) still living. The great-grandchildren at that time numbered 213, and the great-great-grandchildren more than 300 living, and a few of the next generation making their appearance. So by the year 1886 or 1887 I had enumerated 585 living issue from grandfather. Besides the records show more than 300 deceased. How many there are at this time is not known.

Since the compilation of this data a number of my friends have frequently urged me to have it published. Yielding to these solicitations you now have the work placed before you. If the work had been intended as a genealogy of the Garrett family only, much of the contents might have been omitted. But the data collected embraced the progeny of Welcome Garrett of whatever name. I have reproduced for your benefit that which I alone possessed. I have also included the history, so far as known, of many other branches of the Garrett family, several of whom are related by ties of consanguinity.

The author makes no pretense of being of a literary turn; neither is he accustomed to writing for publication. This will account in part for the many defects which will inevitably be found in the work. Then there will no doubt be errors; some made by myself; some by persons sending the data; mistakes in copying; mistakes of the printer. These are unavoidable in a work of this nature. The reader must take it as it is. I ask you to buy it that you may possess a copy of your very own. Read it. Enjoy that portion of the contents with which you are pleased, and forget that which is said amis or entirely omitted. With diffidence I ask your considerate judgment.

S. B. G.

Muncie, Indiana, Jan. 22, 1909.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT.

It is a pleasure to me that I am afforded this opportunity to express my appreciation of the courtesies extended to me during the past quarter of a century. I would indeed be ungrateful did I not embrace this opportunity to acknowledge the many favors extended by those who have, in the least, contributed data to this work. Were it not for your assistance such a work could never have been accomplished. Some person or persons in almost every family has added to my pleasure by responding to my entreaty for data. Your letters are still in my possession, many of them written more than a score of years ago, yet never the less highly prized by one who loves his kindred. Others have taken a deep interest in the work, spending much time and helping in various ways to lighten my labors. They who have assisted are so numerous, it seems impossible to name them here. I can only thank you, one and all. I extend to you my heartfelt gratitude.

I thank you,

Samuel B. Garrett.

ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THIS WORK.

abt. about.

b. born.

ch. child or children.

d. died or deceased.

dau. daughter.

m. married.

mo. month.

mtg. meeting. (An abbreviation used by the Friends or Quakers in their records or minutes).

n. f. k. nothing further known.

res. residence or resided.

s. p. sine prole, without issue.

w. wife, widow, or widowed.

yr. year.

CHAPTER I.

SOME 17th CENTURY GARRETT'S.

Lineage of the Garrett family as far as can be gathered from an ancient Bible in possession of Nathan Garrett. (Date of the publication of the Bible in England, 1631.) List copied from Bible March 20, 1881:

John Garat was born the 2nd of Feburarii 1635 "baptised January.

Elizabeth Garat was born 10 day of Feburarii 1631.

Sarah Garat was born 30 April 1640 baptised May.

Mari Garat baptised 5th May 1642.

William Garat born 21 August baptised 3d Sept 1643.

Catran Garratt bap. May 26 for the yr of our Lord God 1646.

Ann Garratt wife of the above Wm. Garat was born 19th of March 1642.

The above **Wm** and **Ann** his wife came from Darby in the county of Leicister Eng. in the year 1684 and settled in Darby township, then Chester Co., Pa.

Their children were:

Ann, born 4th of 12th month 1668.

Mary, afterwards Noble, born 9th mo. 1670.

Samuel (see over) born 7th of 5 mo. 1672.

Hannay afterwards Emlen 23rd of 4 mo. 1674.

Sary afterwards Croxton 24 of 4 mo. 1676.

Also afterwards Pennell 24 of 4 mo. 1678.

William, date of birth appears to be lost; he married Rebecca Smith of Darby.

Sam' Garrett born 10-20-1706.

Sam' Garrett born 8-22-1708.

Nathan Garret born 12-13-1711.

James Garrett born 4-17-1714.

Thomas Garrett born 10-26-1717.

Jane born 4-20-1719.

Sam' Garrett father of above named children (6) died 1 mo 4, 1743—aged 72.

Nathan Garrett, son of Samuel and Jane (Pennock) Garrett, married Ann Knowles. Their children were:

Hannah, born 11 mo. 22, 1740.

Jane (afterwards Jones) born 5-12-1742.

Nathan Garrett, born 3-18-1745.

Thomas Garrett, born 10-29-1748.

Ann Garrett (Paschell) born 9-24-1752.

Ann K. Garrett, mother of above, died 4-2-1787.

Nathan Garrett, father of above, died 9-16-1802, in his 92nd year.

John Garrett born 22nd of 1st mo. 1685.

Thomas Garrett (married Rebecca Vernon) born 11 mo. 1687.

William Garrett, the younger, was born 12th Feb. 1662.

Mary Garrett, born 17th 3rd mo. 1660.

It is not known where to place these in consanguinity.

Hannah Garrett, daughter of above Wm. and Ann Garrett, married George Emlen, who came from Endland with Wm. Penn. They had 8 children: George, Samuel, Caleb, Joshua, Anna, Ann, Mary and Sarah, who married Crasson.

Samuel, son of Wm. and Ann Garrett, married Jane Pennell, who died 6-27-1736 in her 59th year.

James Garrett (her son) died 6 mo. 13, 1736.

The children of Samuel and Jane were:

Mary Garrett, born 4th mo. 7, 1699.

Joseph Garrett, born 2nd mo. 25, 1701.

Hannah Garrett, born 7th mo. 17, 1704.

Nathan Garrett, son of Nathan and Ann Garrett, married Elizabeth Sellers, daughter of John Sellers, of Darby, Chester Co., Pa.

Ann Garrett, daughter of above, born 6-30-1769. She became the wife of Sam' Swayne, of Marlboro, Chester Co., Pa.

Sarah Garrett, born 7 mo. 7 1771. She married Sam' Rhoads.

Elizabeth Garrett, wife of Nathan, died, 3rd mo. 23-1774, aged 24 years.

Thomas Garrett, son of Nathan and Ann, married Margaret

Levis. She died, leaving one son, Samuel, who was born 7-19-1775. Thomas Garrett subsequently married Sarah, daughter of Philip Price. Their children were:

Philip, born 5-13-1780.

Thomas (died young), born 11-15-1782.

Charles, born 4-4-1785.

Margaret, born 6-8-1787.

*Thomas (father of Elwood), born 8-21-1789.

Benj., born 10-17-1791.

John Knowles, born 12-4-1793.

Isaac P., born 1-18-1796.

Ann, born 5-5-1798.

Edward, born 12-17-1800.

*(Nov. 27, 1884.) This Thomas is the one spoken of in the American addition to Chambers's Encyclopedia. His son, Ellwood, of Wilmington, Del., furnished me with this lineage of the Garretts.

S. B. Garrett.

JOHN GARRETT.

JOHN GARRETT, born—; married—; m. second wife; died —. I have not been successful in obtaining much data in reference to the history or origin of this John Garrett. My father, who was his grandson, stated to me some years ago (about 1885), that his father, Welcome Garrett, previous to his death, had informed him that he, Welcome, was the only child of John Garrett by the first wife. And that he could remember that when a child, his father left him alone at one time in their cabin home, was gone a day or two and returned with his new wife. By the second wife he had numerous sons and daughters. No records have been found giving positive information of their early history. One or more of his sons were killed in the revolutionary war, probably at the battle of Guilford, in Guilford county, N. C. This information has been handed down by Isom Garrett and others. The descendants of JOHN BOETER GARRETT, b. 1775, d. 1827, in Tennessee, claim that he was a brother to Welcome, and, consequently, son of John. This has been verified as a fact by my father and

others. He was called Boeter or Borter, the name being a contraction or a corruption of the family name of Bowater. The Bowater family originally came from England. It is quite probable that his mother was a Bowater. Gibson Garrett, b. 1795, it is said, was a half brother to Welcome. He m. Catherine Gross, of near Indianapolis, before 1819; she was of German descent. In 1834 he moved to Illinois and settled in Sangamon, now Menard county, near a place then called Sugar Grove. William B. Garrett, son of Boeter, and Joshua, son of Welcome, moved a few years later to this locality. It is altogether probable that they understood their relationship to each other. Benjamin Garrett, b. 1733, d 1827, (wife, Nancy Grimes), lived in Patrick Co., Va., and later in Wayne Co., now W. Va.; was probably a brother to John.

The following data is taken from the records of Surry Co., N. C. John Garrott of Chowan county, Province of North, gives power of attorney to William Freeman to rent and sell land. Registered at session of 1788:

Willam Freeman, att'y for John Garrott, Nov. 7, 1785, for the consideration of 200 pounds, conveys one hundred and fifty (150) acres: "beginning at a hickory on the south bank of the Yadkin river at the mouth of little Fishing creek; then down the meandering of the river twenty-five (25) chains to a whiteoak, thence north crossing Mill creek thirty-one and a half chains (31½) to two poplars on a branch of Fishing creek, thence down said branch of the creek, thence down the creek to the place of beginning." The land thus surveyed was in Surry Co., N. C. It is not known to me where this John Garrott resided at that time. Nor is it known that he was the same John who was father to Welcome Garrett.

CHAPTER II.

WELCOME GARRETT.

1. WELCOME GARRETT, son of John Garrett and wife, was born Aug. 24, 1758. The place of his birth as well as the

name of his mother are alike unknown to the writer. The earliest reliable knowledge we have of him begins in Surry Co., N. C. It is here he reared his family, his home being near where the line now is between Surry and Stokes counties, near Westfield. He was a Quaker and a member of the Westfield Monthly Meeting of Friends. This meeting was established in 1771. There seems to be no record of the date of his becoming a member of this meeting.

In the records of deeds for the county we find that one John McKinney Jr., on the 29th of 3 mo. 1792, for the consideration of 100 pounds, sold to Welcome Garrett 200 acres on both sides of Rutledge creek, waters of the Tanarat. Registered in 1797. In the year 1795 Welcome Garrett bought of the state 300 acres between Gain and Forkners creek. The price being 50 shillings for every hundred acres (a half shilling per acre.) In 1834 he moved to Indiana. At this time he was 76 years old. The most of his children having emigrated to the west some years before. First settling in Wayne Co., the following year he move to Hamilton Co., Ind., near Westfield, where he passed the remainder of his life.

He was twice married, the first marriage on Aug. 5, 1877, to Phoebe Ann Sumner, b. 5-18-1755, dau. of Robert and Phoebe Sumner, nee Beals. Her mother being the wodow of Charles Cannaday and dau. of John and Sarah Beals, nee Bowater, and sister to that eminent minister among Friends, Thomas Beales, or Beals. To this union was b. twelve children. His second wife, to whom he was married Feb. 19, 1812, was Margaret Bond, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Beals) Bond, of Surry C., N. C. Her mother, called Betsy Bond, was a dau. of Thomas and Sarah Beals (nee Antrim), and she, Elizabeth, was an eminent minister among Friends, preaching the gospel for more than sixty years. Thus we see that both wives of Mr. Garrett were closely related by ties of blood, each being descended from John and Sarah (Bowater) Beals, The first being a niece and the second a granddaughter of Thomas Beals. We may here state that John Beals, father of Thomas, was son of John and Mary (Clyton) Beals, of Chester

Co., Pa. Sarah Bowater, wife of the second John Beals was dau. of Thomas Bowater. The Bowater family originally came from England. Samuel Bond, the father of Margaret, the second wife of Welcome garrett, was the son of Joseph and Martha Bond, nee Rogers, who came from England about 1735; he from Wiltshire. She may have been from the same place. At any rate they came on the same ship, but were not married for several years after their arrival at Philadelphia, he being obligated to work for several years to pay for his passage to the new country. Joseph was son of Benjamin and Ann (Paradise) Bond, of Bidestone near Chippenham, Wiltshire, England.

In the year 1745 the Beals family moved to North Carolina, and during the years that followed a great influx of Quakers settled in what is now Guilford, Surry and adjoining counties, coming from their settlements in Penn., Mass., Md., and Va. Among these were the Bonds, Bowaters, Starbucks, Sumners and others. While the writer has been unable to trace the ancestors of Welcome Garrett, it will be seen from what has been stated that in reference to his wives it is quite different, the names of their progenitors having been obtained for many generations. He was a powerful man, rather large, with gray eyes. By occupation he was a farmer. Residence North Carolina and Indiana. He first m. Aug. 5, 1777, Phoebe Ann Sumner, b. May 18, 1755; d. Jan. 8, 1811. She was dau. of Robert and Phoebe (Beals) Sumner. He d. Sept. 29, 1842. Their ch.:

2. i. Caleb, b. March 20, 1778.
3. ii. Robert, b. May 5, 1779; d. childhood; S. P.
4. iii. Abigail, b. Oct. 5, 1780.
5. iv. Joshua W., b. June 20, 1782.
6. v. Lewis Duplant, b. Feb. 25, 1784.
7. vi. Prudence, b Oct. 3, 1785; d. S. P.
8. vii. Mary, b. Jan. 13, 1787.
9. viii. Sarah, b. April 12, 1789; d. childhood.
10. ix. Nathan, b. June 5, 1790; d. childhood.
11. x. John, b. April 10, 1792; d. age 14; accidently killed

by falling of door during storm.

12. xi. Beulah, b. March 25, 1794.

13. xii, Isom, b. May 10, 1796.

Second marriage Feb. 19, 1812, to Margaret Bond, who was b. Sept. 11, 1777, d. Aug. 14, 1862. Issue:

14. xiii. (1) Rachel, b. April 22, 1813.

15. xiv. (2) Jonathan, b. Dec. 12, 1814.

16. xv. (3) Hiram, b. Nov. 10, 1816.

17. xvi. (4) Jesse Antrim, b. Oct. 23, 1818; d. June 19, 1819, infancy.

2. CALEB GARRETT (Welcome-John), b. in Surry Co., N. C., March 20, 1778; m. Beulah Jackson, b.—, dau. of Curtis and Ruth (Beals) Jackson, of Deep River, Guilford Co., N. C. (Ruth Jackson, nee Beals, was the dau. of Bowater Beals, he in turn was son of John and Sarah (Antrim) Beals. Curtis Jackson was son of Samuel.

He lived for some years in Surry Co., where he owned land; moved to Guilford Co. in 1807. The minutes of Deep River Monthly Meeting of Friends contain the following: "1st of 6 mo. 1807. Caleb Garrett produced a certificate from Westfield Mo. Mtg., dated 9th of 5 mo. 1807, for himself and two sons, Cyrus and Nathan." From this time to 1813 his name appears on the record of this Mo. Mtg. frequently, he being often appointed on committees. The minutes further show that "8 mo. 2nd, 1813, he was complained of for not attending meeting and for deviation from plainness. On the 6th of the 9 mo. 1813, the committee that was appointed to visit him reported that he 'not appearing disposed to make satisfaction' the meeting disowns him from being a member."

Some time after this he identified himself with the Christian (Campbelite) church, where he retained membership to the end of his life. By occupation a farmer and physician and preacher of the gospel. To illustrate the zeal he had for the cause of Christ we here introduce a letter which he wrote some years after his arrival in Indiana to his sister and brother-in-law. This letter was written on three pages of foolscap paper, the post script being on the fourth page. It was neatly folded,

without envelope, and addressed to "John Starbuck, Grayson County, Virginia. Favored by John Brazzleton.":

September 5th, 1825, Washington Co., Ia. (Ind.)

"Dear brother & sister

"Having frequently heard from you by travelers; I now drop a line that you may hear from me—As relates secular affairs we enjoy health and plenty more than we deserve of the using & comforting things of time & sense. Domestic quiet, good neighbors & fruitful seasons:—but these are not our God: But blessed be his holy name. Some of us enjoy the Religion of Jesus and are happy in it—finding him precious to our souls—the chiefest among ten thousands, & altogether lovely—having taken our feet out of the miry clay, set them on a rock and established our goings—and put a new song in our mouths, even praises to our God.—Now my dear brother and sister my hearts desire & prayer to GOD for you is, that you may come to the knowledge of the truth as it is in Jesus & be saved with an everlasting Salvation. For this cause I bow myself unto the God & father of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, oftener than the morning light, beseeching him to draw us all unto his son, that the son may reveal the father unto us that we, through the death of the son, may be reconciled unto the father. Now I beseech you, as though I would pray you in Christ's stead be you reconciled to GOD; this & nothing but this, will give you courage to face a frowning, gain-saying, surmising, evil speaking, backbiting, scoffing, sneering, blaspheming multitude—and to own your Lord & Master—yea and what is more needful not to be ashamed of him & his cross—nothing but this reconciliation will give you courage to resist the allurements—the temptations, to run with a multitude to do evil—& fortitude to bear without dejection of spirit the seeming privations, and forbearance which the Religion of Jesus enjoins—Many things are done in the world which to Christians are unlawful, many pursuits, branches of traffic, modes of business called gainful in the world, which are absolutely incompatible with a life of piety and grace—& detestable in the sight of him who sees not as man sees—then it requires

a fortitude more than natural to give these things over, & courage more than human to point them out to others & bear faithful testimony against them. This Jesus gives us by his grace—this his holy spirit supplies as we have need—yea and more also; he gives the Light & knowledge that discovers to us these things, points out the way of escape; enables us to know, it gives us to see the danger when even the snare is laid out of sight—gives and grants us a spirit of forbearance by which we overcome our desires, passions and habits & are every way temperate and sober. Thus we begin, by the exercise of moderation and sobriety in ourselves to extend it to others, in our intercourse with them, we are gentle & peaceable, moderate in our demands, our views, our words, our prices, our expenditures, moderation in eating, drinking, sleeping, and in all our goings, transactions & intercourse with mankind.—To this comes in the Christian hand-maid-patience, & enables us to bear all the privations, disappointments, the contempt, the malice and fraud thrown on us by the devil and his agents—as also all the trials, chastisements & visitations of providence, saying thy will be done—Let not thy eye pity nor thy hand spare till thou hast brought judgment unto victory.—It is good for me that I was afflicted for before I was afflicted I went astray. Thus being exercised patience has her perfect work, & we therein possess our souls—become Godly, become acquainted with GOD, are at peace, can worship him in spirit and in truth—he hears our prayers—gives the answer of joy in the holy ghost, fills us with charity, which is the bond of perfectness—we see our adoption into the family of God, & cry father, father, love GOD supremely & our neighbor as ourselves—We in this state of mind & growth in grace will be doing good—substantial good—our lives will be a continual scene of good offices & kind affections to all around us, our souls constantly, ardently and profoundly devoted to GOD & the good of mankind. We shall be much & often engaged in prayer, for ourselves, for the Church of God & for all mankind.—That you may enjoy all these blessings is my prayer for Christ's sake farewell John & Beulah Starbuck.

“Caleb Garrett.

"Please show this to any of your neighbors that you please.

"I may state to you that brother Isom has been with me the week past, the first sight of him in eleven years—he lives 135 miles from me on the Wabash, all well when he left home, has but two children, one having died last fall.—Sister Mary and her family are doing tolerable well—live about 135 miles northeast from me, Isom is northwest. Please write me by the bearer of this as he returns."

He moved in 1816 to Washington Co., Ind., where he resided and practiced medicine until 1829, when he moved to Danville, Hendrick's Co., where he died two years later, July 31, 1831. After the death of his wife, which occurred in 1820 in Washington Co., Ind., he m. 2nd w. Cynthia Paul, dau. of—; b. 1803; d. Aug. 1, 1831, of consumption, only one day after his decease. Children:

18. i. Cyrus, b. April 12, 1804.
19. ii. Nathan, b. Nov. 19, 1806.
20. iii. Caroline, b. 1808 ^{3 DEC.}
21. iv. Luther martin, b. Dec. 9, 1810.
22. v. Anna Eliza, b. Jan. 15, 1812.
23. vi. Julia Ann, b. October 9, 1814.
24. vii. Merlin, b. 1817; d. s. p. accident, 1822.
25. viii. Emily, b. Dec. 26, 1818.
26. ix. Nancy, b. 1820, d. s. p., 1820, inf.

Ch. by 2nd wife:

27. x. Paulina (Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Nov. 28, 1824, in Washington Co., Ind.; m. March 28, 1869, James Lewis, b. Oct. 28 1832, he d.; residence since 1829 continuously at Danville, Ind.; he was b. in Hendricks Co. Ind., served three years in Union army, was a prisoner for six months. P. O. of Paulina Lewis 1906 at Danville, Ind. She had no issue. She died Mar. 4, 1908.

28. xi. (2) Caleb, (Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John) b. July 10, 1826, Washington Co., Ind.; m. Abigail Fudge. He d. May 29, 1900, at 4 p. m., in Morgan county, Ind. Left no issue.

29. xii. (3) William, b. April 28, 1828.

30. xiii. (4) Lewis, b. April 16, 1831, in Danville, Ind.; m.—n. f. k.

4. ABIGAIL GARRETT (Welcome-John), b. Oct. 5, 1790; m. Alexander Martin (son of James, son of John of Va.), b. 1783; she d. April 6, 1825. Settled in Guilford Co., N. C., where their children were reared. He, however, lived at Poplar Camp, Wythe Co., Va., a short time, where he kept tavern. This was probably after her decease. Ch.:

31. i. Alfred Martin, b. May 13, 1808.
32. ii. Sarah Martin, b. Feb. 11, 1810.
33. iii. Caroline Martin, b. March 13, 1812.
34. iv. Caleb Martin, b.—; d. accident, 3 yrs.
35. v. Emily Martin, b.—
36. vi. Cyrus Martin, d. s. p.
37. vii. Polly Martin, d. s. p.
38. viii. James Martin, d. s. p.
39. ix. Jehu Martin, b. 1825; d. s. p.

After her death he, Mr. Martin, m. 2nd wife, a widow Someral (?), of Fayetteville, N. C., and they had issue: Elizabeth, Mary, Oran, Francis, Virginia, James. In the latter part of his life he went to Buchanan Co., Mo., and lived with his dau. Sarah Deatherage, where he d. Feb. 27, 1872, aged near 90 yrs.

5. JOSHUA W. GARRET (Welcome-John), b. Surry Co., N. C., June 20, 1782; m. Mary Cox, b.—; d. in Mason Co., Ill.; it is said she was a very fine looking girl. He by trade was a hatter as well as farmer. Emigrated from N. C. to Clinton Co., O., and later to Randolph Co., Ind.; in Nov. 1834 to Vigo Co., Ind., and about the year 1835 or 1836 moved to Mason Co., Ill., about seven miles south of Havana, where his wife died Nov. 29, 1837. After her death the children were separated and reared in different families, all the family records being lost. He d. Dec. 27, 1845. When a young man he was a Quaker, and disobeyed some of their rigid rules. Westfield Monthly Mtg. of Friends, under date of 6 mo. 19th, 1802, as recorded in the minutes: "Joshua Garrett disowned for dancing and mustering with the militia." He probably was of a military disposition and wanted to be prepared for war. Ch.:

40. i. Julia Ann Garrett, b.—; m. her cousin Welcome G. Puckett, son of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett; some

3 ch. were b. to them; all d. in infancy. He d. Nov. 4, 1854, she d. 1867, both at Winchester, Ind.

41. ii. Eliza, b.—

42. iii. Irene, b.—; m. John Lucas; d. s. p.

43. iv. George, b.—; he d. s. p. age 22 yrs.

44. v. Emily, b.—; m. Weir; they had no ch.; she d. s. p. Feb. 7, 1878, at Bath, Ill.

45. vi. Hulda, b.—; did not m.; she d. near Bloomington, Ill. in McLean Co. about 1867. Of above only one, Eliza, left any living issue.

6. LEWIS DUPLANT GARRETT (Welcome-John), b. in Surry Co., N. C., Feb. 25, 1784; m. Mary Ann Johnson. Some years before his death he moved to Martinsville, Clinton Co., O., where he d. in 1824. His widow and children moved the following year, 1825, to Terre Haute, Ind. At this time their dau. Lavina was m. to Isom Puckett and they too went to Terre Haute. Ch.:

46. i. Lavina, b.—; m. Isom Puckett; she d. 1826 s. p. at Terre Haute, Ind.; n. f. k.

47. ii. Lucinda.

48. iii. Luther R, b. March 24, 1812.

49. iv. Laurinda.

8. MARY GARRETT (Welcome-John), b. Jan. 13, 1787, in Surry Co., N. C.; m. Joseph Puckett, son of Thomas and Mary (Taylor) Puckett, b. Grayson Co., Va., April 26, 1785, d. Nov. 7, 1835; she d. Nov. 14, 1846, both in Randolph Co., Ind. He was the grandson of Isom and Martha Puckett, who lived before the Revolutionary war, and had at least two sons who participated in that struggle. They were a patriotic people and no doubt far above the average in intelligence. The following traditional account of the Pucketts was related by Isom Puckett to his nephew, Tyre T., and related by Tyre T. Puckett some years ago to his nephew, Reverdy Puckett, and by him reduced to writing:

“The sons of Martha and Isom Puckett were, i. Isom Jr., ii. Thomas, iii, Page, iv, Solomon, v. Warnuck, vi. John, vii. Daniel. John was never heard of after he entered the rev-

olutionary service. Warnuck in the early part of the revolutionary service was set to guard a prisoner, whom he let escape, for which he was tied to a wagon and severely whipped, as he said, very unjustly, as he made a proposition to the officers that they might put him in the exact position of the prisoner and they might select any soldier in the army to guard him, and if he did not get away under the exact circumstances that his prisoner got away he would willingly take the punishment. His proposition was accepted, he was put in the position of the prisoner, and a guard was set over him and he readily made his escape. But the officers, in violation of their promise, which had been made in good faith, whipped him nevertheless; for which he became a sworn enemy of the American forces. He deserted the army and did much injury to what was then called the Whig party, for which he was captured and hung without judge or jury.

“Thomas, son of Isom and Martha Puckett, m. Mary Taylor, dau. of Daniel and Betsy Taylor; she had brothers, William, Joseph, John and Daniel Taylor Jr. (These Taylors are said to have been related to the President Zachariah Taylor.)

“Thomas and Mary (Taylor) Puckett were the parents of two daughters and eight sons, viz.: 1. Richard, 2. Benjamin, 3. Isom, 4. Betsy, 5. Anna (both girls died in infancy), 6. Daniel, 7. Zachariah, 8. Thomas, 9. Joseph (who married Mary Garrett). 10. James. All of whom were born in Grayson Co., Va. All except Joseph and John were noted Quaker preachers. Some of them taught school; all were farmers. Joseph was also a tanner.”

“The above mentioned Richard Puckett, first son of Thomas and Mary (Taylor), had seven sons and five daughters. (a) Oldest son killed himself accidentally or purposely, name not known; (b) Thomas, lived in Texas and died in Douglas Co., Ill.; was the father of Irene, the wife of Caleb Garrett of Tuscola, Ill.; (c) Isom, died in Vigo Co., Ind.; (d) Joseph, probably died in Sullivan Co., Ind.; (e) Richard J, died in Vigo Co., Ind.; (f) Elihu; (g) Lewis; (h) Mary, married Isom Garrett and died in Vigo Co., Ind.; (i) Betsy, married Moses Puckett,

d. in Vigo Co., Ind.; (j) Phoebe, married the same man Mary did, Isom Garrett, becoming his second wife, and lived in Douglas Co., Ill.; (k) Nancy, m. a Mr. Coombs, d. Vigo Co., Ind.; (l) Lavina."

The ch. of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett:

50. i. Tyre T. Puckett, b. Jan. 15, 1810.
51. ii. Welcome Garrett Puckett, b. Oct. 14, 1811, m. Julia Ann Garrett (Joshua); see No. 40.
52. iii. Benjamin Puckett, b. Oct. 18, 1813.
53. iv. Micajah Puckett, b. Nov. 18, 1816.
54. v. Sylvania Puckett, b. March 7, 1818.
55. vi. Levi Puckett, b. Jan. 20, 1820.
56. vii. Francis Puckett, b. Nov. 24, 1821.
57. viii. Joseph Puckett, b.
58. ix. Phebe Ann Puckett, b. May 15, 1829.
59. x. Thomas Puckett, b. March 20, 1830.

Three of these children were probably born in Surry Co., N. C., or Grayson Co., Va. The family moved, about 1814, to Clinton Co., O., and in 1819 to Randolph Co., Ind. A certificate was received at New Garden Mo. Mtg., Wayne Co., Ind., June 19, 1819, for Joseph Puckett and sons Tyre, Benjamin, Welcome, and Micajah. And on Sept. 16th, 1820, Joseph Puckett and Benjamin Cox were made overseers of White Water meeting.

12. BEULAH GARRETT (Welcome-John), dau. of Welcome and Phebe (Sumner) Garrett, b. in Surry Co., N. C., March 25, 1794; m. in Surry Co., N. C., March 5, 1811, John Starbuck, b. March 25, 1774, on Nantucket Island, Mass.; son of Paul and Mary (Coffin) Starbuck, a whale fisherman, who moved in 1775, with numerous other Quakers, to the settlements in the province of Surry, N. C. At this time John was only one year old. Soon after his marriage to Beulah Garrett they settled in Guilford Co. and in 1816 back to Surry Co. In 1817 or 1818 they moved to Grayson Co., Va., and in 1830 moved to Wayne Co., Ind., finally settling on a farm in 1831 near where the town of Cerro Gordo now is in Randolph Co., Ind., where he lived to a ripe old age; he d. Oct. 10, 1855; she d.

Sept. 9, 1880. His grandparents were Edward and Damaris (Worth) Starbuck. Ch.:

60. Walter Starbuck, b. May 19, 1812.
61. ii. Robert Starbuck, b. Aug. 14, 1814.
62. iii. Lurana Starbuck, b. March 18, 1816.
63. vi. Leroy Starbuck, b. Oct. 21, 1817.
64. v. Elizabeth Starbuck, b. June 25, 1819.
65. vi. Cyrus Starbuck, b. Aug. 28, 1821.
66. vii. William Starbuck, b. March 2, 1823.
67. viii. Marquis Starbuck, b. Dec. 7, 1824.
68. ix. Welcome Garrett Starbuck, b. Feb. 28, 1827.
69. x. Joshua W. Starbuck, b. Oct. 8, 1832.
70. xi. Zimri Starbuck, b. June 16, 1835.

13. ISOM GARRETT (Welcome-John), b. Surry Co., N. C., May 10, 1796; m. in North Carolina Mary Puckett, b.—, dau. of Zachariah Puckett; she d. about 1831. He did not remain long in North Carolina. First moved to Clinton Co., O., where his eldest child was born about 1814 or 1815. We next find him in Randolph Co., Ind., near Cero Gordo, where he lived a few years. Then about 1821 settled on Fort Harrison prairie, four miles south of Terre Haute, Ind. After his first wife's death he m., 1835, her sister, Phebe Puckett, and moved to Brazos Co., Texas, near Independence, where he arrived Nov. 17, 1839. Not liking the country he did not stay, but a year or two later he returned north and finally, in 1850, settled on a farm in Douglas Co., Ill., where the town of Garrett, which he laid out, now is. The township also bears the name of Garrett.

The minutes of the Westfield (N. C.) Monthly Meeting of Friends, May 14, 1814, says: "Isom Garrett disowned for mustering with the militia." Whether or not he ever became a member of the Quaker society after this is not known to the writer. His second wife survived him several years, d. Aug. 4, 1888. He died Feb. 14, 1880, in his 84th year. Ch.:

71. i. Thomas, b. in Clinton Co., O., 1814; d. Vigo Co., Ind., in childhood.
72. ii. Caleb, b. July 6, 1816, in Randolph Co., Ind.;

reared in Vigo Co.; was a man of more than ordinary ability; was at one time member of the Indiana state legislature. Married, about 1840, Irene Puckett, b. Feb. 8, 1818, dau. of Thomas and — Puckett, then of Brazos Co., Texas. They settled in what is now Douglas Co., Ill., where he amassed a fortune in farming and stock raising. He d. May 6, 1887; she d. Jan. 26, 1890, being the wealthiest woman in that part of the country, the estate being valued at three hundred thousand dollars.

73. iii. Luna Shackelford, b. 1818; d. childhood, s. p.

74. vi. Nathan, b. Oct. 22, 1821.

Ch. 2nd marriage:

75. v. (1) Nancy, b. July 27, 1836.

76. vi. (2) Lewis, b. July 4, 1838; d. s. p. infant.

77. vii. (3) Mary, b. Feb. 15, 1842.

78. viii. (4) Andrew C., b. Sept. 12, 1845.

79. ix. (5) Joseph, b. Sept. 12, 1849.

14. RACHEL GARRETT (Welcome), dau. of Welcome and second wife, Margaret (Bond) Garrett; b. Surry Co., N. C., April 22, 1813; m. Jan. 6, 1831, David McKinney, b. Oct. 5, 1801, d. Nov. 22 1873, in Jasper Co., Ia.; she d. July 8, 1840, in Hamilton Co., Ind., to which place they had moved in 1834, settling on a farm two miles southeast of Westfield. After her decease he m., March 10, 1842, a woman named Adaline Hammer; to this marriage were born seven children. The whole family moved to Jasper Co., Iowa, in 1846. The children of Rachel were:

80. i. Margaret McKinney, b. Nov. 2, 1831, in N. C.

81. ii. Amelia McKinney, b. May 16, 1833; d. s. p. infant.

82. iii. Alfred McKinney, b. Aug. 2, 1834.

83. iv. Mary McKinney, b. Oct. 10, 1836.

84. v. William Baron McKinney, b. Jan. 17, 1839.

15. JONATHAN GARRETT (Welcome), son of Welcome and second wife, Margaret (Bond) Garrett; b. in Surry Co., N. C., Dec. 12, 1814. In 1832, when he was 18 years old, he left N. C. and settled in Wayne Co., Ind., where he m., Dec. 8, 1834, Anna Bond, b. May 1, 1815, dau. of Edward and Anna (Huff) Bond. They lived at different times in Hamilton Co.



JONATHAN GARRETT

1819, d. Dec. 12, 1877; m. Mary (Wheeler) (Wheeler), dau. of John and Mary (Wheeler) Wheeler, b. in Surry Co., N. C., April 22, 1817, m. Jan. 1, 1840, in Hamilton Co., Ind.; she d. July 2, 1877, in Hamilton Co., Ind. (possibly a place they had moved to) settling on a farm two miles southeast of Westfield. After her decease he m., March 19, 1842, a woman named Audine Hammer, to this marriage were born seven children. The whole family moved to Jasper Co., Iowa, in 1846. The children of F. J. are:

1. Margaret, b. Nov. 2, 1831, in N. C.

2. Mary, b. May 16, 1833, d. s. p. infant.

3. John, b. Aug. 2, 1834.

4. Nancy, b. Oct. 10, 1836.

5. William, b. Nov. 17, 1839.

6. William, d. in infancy (Welcome), son of Welcome and Margaret (Bond) Carrett; b. in Surry Co., N. C., in 1841. In 1832, when he was 18 years old, he came to Hamilton Co., Ind., where he m., Dec. 1, 1841, a woman b. Nov. 1, 1815, dau. of Edward and Anna (Wheeler) Wheeler, who had at different times in Hamilton Co.



JONATHAN GARRETT

and Randolph Co., Ind., as well as Wayne Co. She d. in Sept., 1849, leaving six children, who were separated and homes found for them. He m. 2nd time, this wife being Mrs. Mary Shutes, nee Gray, and in 1856 settled on a farm in Hamilton Co., Ind., near Westfield, where he lived many years. He passed away in his 85th year, Aug. 24, 1899. He had six children by the first wife and three by the last wife. Ch.:

85. i. Leander P., b. Nov. 27, 1835.

86. ii. Melissa, b. March 31, 1837; did not m.; P. O. Richmond, Ind.

87. iii. Vilena, b. Jan. 15, 1839.

88. iv. Caleb, b. March 12, 1840, in Wayne Co., Ind., where he grew to manhood. In 1861, April 8, he enlisted in Co. F, 8th Reg. Vol. Inf. for three months, and on Sept. 5 re-enlisted Co. C, same regiment for three years. At the close of the war he enlisted in the regular army, where he served until retired, Oct. 12, 1891, after thirty years' service. He was accidentally killed Dec. 4, 1895, at Tacoma, Wash.

89. v. Salathiel, b. Feb. 5, 1843, in Randolph Co., Ind., reared in Wayne and Hamilton counties of same state. Enlisted in 1862 in Co. F, 16th Reg. Ind. Vol. Mounted Inft. Was wounded in battle at Sabine Cross Roads in 1864. Died of wounds or surgical operation April 15, 1864, in rebel field hospital, near Tyler, Texas.

90. vi. Samuel Bond, b. Nov. 21, 1844.

Ch. by second wife, Mary:

91. vii. (1) Rufus, b. June 2, 1856; d. s. p. Oct. 4, 1875.

92. viii. (2) Isaac, b. Aug. 20, 1859; d. s. p., Nov. 19, 1874.

93. ix. (3) Thomas, b. Mch 2, 1861; d. s. p., Jan. 9, 1875.

16. HIRAM GARRETT (Welcome and 2nd wife, Margaret), b. Nov. 10, 1816, in Surry Co., N. C., from which place he emigrated about 1834 and settled in Hamilton Co., Ind., where he m., March 11, 1839, Mary Reynolds, b. Jan 12, 1816, and lived on a farm three miles southeast of Westfield. He d. Nov. 8, 1855, leaving the widow with a large family of children to care for. Some years later she m. again. Ch.:

GARRETT GENEALOGY

94. i. Rachel Elma, b. Oct. 28, 1840; m. Dec. 17, 1861, Milton Davis; d. s. p., Oct. 13, 1870.
95. ii. Thomas Welcome, b. June 30, 1842; a soldier; d. s. p., June 18, 1863, heart disease from army.
96. iii. Charity Margaret, b. Oct. 25, 1844.
97. iv. Jesse Antrim, b. July 1, 1846; d. s. p., Dec. 12, 1852.
98. v. Sarah Anne, b. Feb. 17, 1848.
99. vi. Jonathan Wilson, b. Aug. 28, 1849; d. s. p., Sept. 5, 1860.
100. vii. Hiram Ellis, b. Jan. 5, 1851 d. s. p., Jan. 30, 1878.
101. viii. Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb 11, 1852
102. ix. Phebe Ann b. March 12, 1855.

This completes the history of the grand-children of the third generation.

FOURTH GENERATION.

18. CYRUS GARRETT (Caleb-Welcome-John), oldest son of Dr. Caleb Garrett, b. Surry Co., N. C., April 12, 1804. Moved with his parents in 1807 to Guilford Co. and in 1816 moved to Indiana with his parents. A certificate of membership from Deep River Meeting of Friends of Guilford Co., N. C., was deposited by Cyrus Garrett Aug. 13, 1834, with White Lick Monthly Meeting, Morgan Co. He was m. three times, first to Betsy Hamerly. He had no children by either the first or second wife. His third wife, to whom he was m. March 20, 1840, in Porter Co., Ind., was Fannie Elizabeth Smith, a native of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. March 17, 1822. He was a printer by trade and worked in many towns and cities throughout the country. In 1865 he left Winchester, Ind., where he was then located, for Cincinnati. His family going to Brooklyn, N. Y., where he was expected to join them. Correspondence was kept up between him and his family for a time. The last letter, dated July 16, 1865, stated he was connected with the Times office and that he expected to join his family in Brooklyn in about three weeks. Nothing further is known of him though many years of fruitless search was made by his wife. He was a large, powerful man, 6 feet 4 inches high. His wife reared



NATHAN GARRETT

Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

... was admitted he
... county and could
... township, range and number
... was located. He lived in
... he moved to his farm in Nettles
... his private in Seventh Indiana
... the position of quartermaster
... for three years. Ch.:



N. J. ...

the family in Brooklyn, N. Y., where her mother and other relatives had long resided. Issue of Cyrus:

103. i. Mary Elizabeth, b. March, 1842 d. April 1852, s. p. in Detroit, Mich.

104. ii. Frank Smith, b. Jan. 6, 1845.

105. iii. Julia Ann, b. Oct. 3, 1847.

106. iv. Amanda Louisa, b. Oct. 12, 1849.

107. v. Henry Clay, b. July 26, 1851; d. April, 1852, s. p. in Detroit Mich.

108. vi. Emily Melinda, b. April 22, 1859.

109. vii. Abraham Lincoln, b. April, 1861; d. s. p., 1862.

19. NATHAN GARRETT (Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Nov. 19, 1806, in Surry Co., N. C.; first m., 1827, Sarah Puckett, dau. of Zacharia and — ; b. Sept. 12, 1809; she d. May 11, 1849; he d. Oct. 7, 1871. His second wife was Mrs. Malinda Strahan, nee Hunt, dau. of Bazel Hunt, b. Feb. 4, 1817. She survived him a number of years. He went with his parents in 1816 to Washington Co., Ind., and in 1829 to Danville, Ind. The Quaker records of White Lick Monthly Meeting, Morgan Co., Ind., state that a certificate was received Aug. 13, 1834, from Deep River Meeting, North Carolina, for Nathan, Cyrus and Luther Garrett. They probably neglected to bring certificates when the family moved, their father, Dr. Caleb Garrett, not being a member of the Friends' meeting at that time. Nathan arrived in Randolph Co., Ind., in 1834, where he ever after resided. He had a knowledge of classics as well as the common branches. Taught school near Cerro Gordo; was elected sheriff in 1836, serving two terms; was elected auditor of the county in 1846 and served continuously fourteen years. It is stated on good authority that when he was auditor he knew personally every land owner in the county and could tell them by name and give the township, range and number of the section in which their land was located. He lived in Winchester till 1859 when he moved to his farm in Nettle-creek township. He enlisted as private in Seventh Indiana cavalry in June, 1862. He held the position of quartermaster and rank of first lieutenant, serving three years. Ch.;

110. i. Cyrus, b. April 6, 1828; d. s. p., Aug. 31, 1828.
111. ii. Emily, b. Aug. 7, 1829.
112. iii. Beulah, b. Dec. 29, 1830.
113. iv. Sylvania, b. Oct. 14, 1833; b. in Hendricks Co., Ind.; moved to Randolph Co. the following year, where she ever afterward resided, beloved by all who knew her. She m. April 16, 1857, Dr. E. S. Lyon, of Brooklyn, N. Y. She was a widow many years and then m. Elijah Leadbetter, a farmer and stock buyer; he d. Nov. 8, 1901; she d. Dec. 2, 1905, leaving no issue.
114. v. Duane, b. Sept. 28, 1835.
115. vi. Prentice, b. Aug. 18, 1838.
- Ch. by second m.:
116. vii. (1) Fremont, b. Nov. 2, 1851.
117. viii. (2) Egbert, b. Aug. 10, 1854.
118. ix. (3) Jessie Benton, b. Aug. 10, 1856.
119. x. (4) Carrie, b. 1858; d. s. p., infant.
120. xi. (5) Lillie F., b. 1860; d. s. p., infant.
121. xii. (6) Welcome Elsworth, b. Oct. 10, 1862.
20. CAROLINE GARRETT (Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Dec. 3, 1808, in Guilford Co., N. C.; m. in Tippecanoe Co., Ind., June 11, 1837, Joseph N. Clements son of William Franklin and Anna (Coombs) Clements b. in Charles Co., Md., Aug. 12, 1796; he d. April 13, 1871. Settled in Hendricks Co., Ind., where their family was reared. He with his parents moved from Maryland to Nelson Co., Ky.; he moving to Indiana in 1833. She d.—. Her ch.:
122. i. Ephrage.
123. ii. Eliza Jane, b. June 15, 1842.
124. iii. William Caleb Clements, b. Oct. 7, 1844.
125. iv. Joseph N. Clements, b. June 3, 1846; d. s. p.
126. v. Jacob S. Clements, b. Jan. 17, 1849; d. s. p.
21. LUTHER MARTIN GARRETT (Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Dec. 9, 1810, in Guilford Co., N. C. Followed the movement of his parents to Indiana in 1816, living successively in Washington Co., Hendricks Co. and Randolph Co. Married, Feb. 14, 1839, Mrs. Anna B. Kisling, nee Bower, dau. of Jacob and

Mary Bower. He by occupation was a farmer and lived at different times in Randolph, Delaware and Madison counties. He d. March 26, 1870, in Randolph Co., Ind.; buried in Moss Island graveyard, west of Anderson. She d. Aug. 1, 1873. His military service was in Company K, 63rd Regiment Ind. Vol. Infantry. Ch.:

127. i. Levi, b. Aug. 24, 1839.

128. ii. James, b. July 5, 1841.

129. iii. Catherine, b. Jan. 29, 1844.

130. iv. Welcome, b. Jan 27, 1846.

131. v. Joseph, b. March 1, 1848; m., Oct. 2, 1875, Hannah Alma Kephart, dau. of Thomas and Lydia A (Eggman) Kephart, of Morgan Co., Ind. Occupation, farmer and tile maker. Residence Madison Co., Ind., P. O. Anderson. They have no issue.

132. vi. Sarah, b. Dec. 24, 1850.

133. vii. Nahtan, b. March 25, 1853.

134. viii. Caleb Alfred, b. Aug. 9, 1855.

22. ANNA ELIZA GARRETT (Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. in North Carolina Jan. 15, 1812; m. in Washington Co., Ind., June 5, 1828, Samuel McPheeters, b. near Mt. Sterling, Ky., March 3, 1803, son of John McPheeters. He moved to Washington Co., Ind., 1809. In 1829, the year after marriage, they settled in Hendricks Co., Ind., where they spent the rest of their long life; she d. July 19, 1885; he d.—. Ch.

135. i. Margaret Jane McPheeters, b. Aug. 11, 1829.

136. ii. Welcome Garrett McPheeters, b. Sept. 24, 1831.

137. iii. Rebecca J. McPheeters, b. Nov. 4, 1834.

138. iv. Joseph Charles McPheeters, b. Jan. 26, 1837; d. Nov. 2, 1861, s. p.

139. v. William Henry McPheeters, b. Nov. 21, 1840; d. Jan. 1, 1862, s. p.

140. vi. Theopolis Milo McPheeters, b. Aug. 30, 1850.

141. vii. Eliza Ellen McPheeters, b. June 30, 1856.

23. JULIA ANNA GARRETT (Caleb-Welcome-John) b. Oct. 9, 1814, in Roan Co., N. C.; m. March 12, 1840, in Hendricks Co., Ind., Jesse Coffin, b. Sept. 25 1818 in Guilford Co., N. C.

They settled in the town of Danville, Ind., where they resided several years. He d. July 31, 1851. She survived him many years. She d.—. Ch.:

142. i. Oliver G. Coffin, b. Feb. 24, 1841.

143. ii. Isaac N. Coffin, b. Mch. 24, 1843; d. Nov. 19, 1861, s. p.

144. iii. Henry Coffin, b. Aug. 6, 1844.

145. iv. Eliza Catherine Coffin, b. July 14, 1846; d. Dec. 8, 1861, s. p.

146. v. Lewis N. Coffin, b. July 22, 1848; d. June 25, 1851, infancy.

147. vi. Paulina Ellen Coffin, b. April 23, 1851; d. Oct. 25, 1851, infancy.

25. EMILY GARRETT (Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Dec. 26, 1818, in Washington Co., Ind.; m. July 8, 1835, John Simmons. To this family was born eleven children, five in Indiana, one b. as they traveled overland to Oregon in the year 1852. The family remained in Oregon, where the surviving members of the family still reside. Ch.

148. i. Catherine E. Simmons, b. Aug. 5, 1836.

149. ii. Edward M. Simmons, b. May 5, 1838.

150. iii. Nathan Garrett Simmons, b. July 12, 1840.

151. iv. Andrew Simmons, b. Aug. 30, 1842; d. Aug. 30, 1845, infant.

152. v. Luther Simmons, b. Feb. 1, 1846.

153. vi. Lewis Simmons, b. June 15, 1850.

154. vii. James Simmons, b. Aug. 10, 1852.

155. viii. Caleb A. Simmons, b. March 1, 1855.

156. ix. Peter Simmons, b. Feb. 25, 1857.

157. x. Mary Simmons, b. Aug. 11, 1860.

158. xi. John T. Simmons, b. March 24, 1863; d. Oct. 24, 1863, infant.

29. WILLIAM GARRETT (Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Washington Co., Ind., April 29, 1828; with his parents moved to Danville, Hendricks Co., Ind., 1829; m. March 27, 1853, Tabitha Evans, b. March 16, 1833, dau. of Jacob and Sarah (Craver) Evans, of Winterset, Ia. He moved to Iowa in 1849,



WILLIAM GARRETT

They settled in the town of Cornfield, Ia., in 1837, and seven years later they moved to a settlement near the town of Boone, Ia.

71. b. i. Oliver C. Cole, b. July 22, 1848; d. Oct. 24, 1891; m. Isaac N. Corn, b. March 24, 1848; d. Oct. 24, 1891, s. p.

72. m. Henry C. Hill, b. Aug. 1, 1848.

73. iv. Elizabeth Corn, b. July 14, 1846; d. Oct. 24, 1891; m. Sol, s. p.

74. v. Lewis N. Cole, b. July 22, 1848; d. Oct. 24, 1891; s. p.

75. v. Gaston E. Corn, b. April 23, 1853; d. Oct. 24, 1891; s. p.

26. WILLIAM GARRETT (Dr. Cash Welcome-John) b. 1825; m. Washington Co., Ind., m. c. a. 8, 1835; John Simmons (2) thus far he was born six children, five in the State of Ia. His first wife died and he came to Oregon in the fall of 1842, settling in Cornfield where the same year he married Elizabeth Corn.

76. i. v. Elmer L. Simmons, b. Aug. 5, 1839; d. 1891.

77. ii. v. Edward A. Simmons, m. v. g. 1, 1838.

78. iii. v. Nathan Garrett Simmons, b. July 12, 1849.

79. iv. v. Andrew Simmons, b. Aug. 30, 1847; d. Aug. 30, 1891; s. p.

80. v. v. Esther Simmons, b. Feb. 1, 1846.

81. vi. v. James Simmons, b. Feb. 13, 1850.

82. vii. v. James Simmons, b. Aug. 10, 1852.

83. viii. v. Frank A. Simmons, b. March 1, 1855.

84. ix. v. John Simmons, b. Feb. 25, 1857.

85. x. v. William Simmons, b. Aug. 11, 1860.

86. xi. v. George J. Simmons, b. March 20, 1863; d. Oct. 24, 1891; s. p.

27. WILLIAM GARRETT (Dr. Cash Welcome-John) b. 1825; m. Washington Co., Ind., m. c. a. 8, 1835; with his parents moved to Boone, Ia., m. c. a. 1, 1839; m. March 27, 1853; m. Boone, Ia., m. c. a. 10, 1833; d. of Jacob and Sarah Corn, b. 1833; m. Boone, Ia. He moved to Iowa in 1849,



WILLIAM GARRETT

while yet a young man. By occupation, teacher and farmer. He lived for many years in Madison Co., Ia., where all his children were reared and educated. All moved to Nebraska in 1886. A public spirited man and a good public speaker. Took active interest in political matters. A man of fine education and a great reader. Universally loved for his kindly disposition and noble character. Member Baptist Church. Res. Indiana, Iowa and Nebraska. P. O. 1909, Fremont, Neb. Ch.:

159. i. Emma Jane, b. Feb. 7, 1854.

160. ii. Sarah Leruse, b. Jan. 18, 1856.

161. iii. Cynthia Ella, b. Jan 1, 1858.

162. iv. James Madison, b. Dec. 3, 1859.

163. v. Milan J., b. March 11, 1862.

164. vi. William Franklin, b. Sept. 20, 1864; d. May 27, 1865, infant.

165. vii. Charles Francis, b. Oct. 25, 1866.

166. viii. Erasmus Orion, b. Oct. 25, 1868.

167. xi. Richmond Vinton, b. Oct 12, 1870.

31. ALFRED MARTIN (Abigail-Welcome-John), con of Alexander and Abigail (Garrett) Martin, b. Guilford Co., N. C., May 13, 1808; m. Christina C. Dudley, b. 1809; she d—. He settled in Wilmington, N. C., in 1835, where he engaged in manufacturing turpentine, rosin and all kinds of naval stores. He was prominently identified with the commercial interests of Wilmington; was president of the chamber of commerce before and since the war; was a director of the Bank of Wilmington, of the Dawson bank and of the First National bank, also of the Wilmington & Weldon railroad. Served as alderman and was acting mayor in 1862. He was a member of St. John's lodge, No. 1, A. F & A. M.; was grand master of the lodge for two terms, 1857-58-59. Member of Wilmington council, No. 1, Knights Templar. Member of St. James Episcopal church. He lived to be quite old and was succeeded in business by his son, W. A., who took charge of the business in 1887. He d. Sept. 1, 1897. Ch.:

i. Lewis Henry Martin, b. July 24, 1838; d. July 29, 1839, infant.

ii. Eugene Stewart Martin, b. Aug. 14, 1840; is not m.; attorney, res. Wilmington, N. C.

iii. Emma Hamblin Martin, b. Feb. 9, 1842; m. Jno. N. Maffitt.

iv. Clarence Dudley Martin, b. June 27, 1844; d. June 27, 1862.

v. Catherine Martin, b. Jan. 15, 1846; m. Eugene A. Maffitt.

vi. William Alfred Martin, b. Sept. 22, 1848; m. Sept. 15, 1875, Adelaide Wilson, b.—; d. Aug., 1883, dau. of William and Sarah (Sherwood) Wilson. He succeeded his father in business and was extensively engaged in the manufacture of turpentine, rosin and other naval stores. Res. 1907, Wilmington, N. C. Two ch.:

1. Lola Lamar Martin, b. March 11, 1877; m. Nov 21, 1900, Charles E. Taylor; ch:

a. Maud Taylor, b. Dec. 20, 1901.

2. William A. Martin, Jr., b. Jan 7, 1881; not m.; res. New York City.

Emma Hamlin Martin (iii), m. Nov. 23, 1870, Captain John Newlin Maffitt, b. in 1819 at sea; d. May 15, 1886. He was made a midshipman at 13 years of age and spent some 35 years at sea, cruising in many foreign waters; was at different times in command of several vessels of the U. S. navy. In May, 1861, he resigned his position and offered his services to the confederacy, where he served with distinction to the close of that memorable struggle. In 1867 he settled in N. C. His life and services have been ably written by his widow and published in a handsome volume. Her res. in 1907, No. 235 W. 103d St., New York City. They have three ch.:

1. Mary Read Maffitt, b. Aug. 16, 1871; m. April 8, 1896, Herbert Lee Borden; ch.:

a. Mary Maffitt Borden, b. May 29, 1902.

2. Clarence Dudley Maffitt, b. March 20, 1873; not m.

3. Robert Strange Maffitt, b. March 22, 1877; m. Oct. 10, 1901, Florence Josephine Pacheteauk; ch.:

a. Eveline Florence Maffitt, b. Sept. 27, 1902.

b. Rita Jennie Maffitt, b. July 1, 1904.

c. Florence Pacheteauk Maffitt, b. Dec. 20, 1905.

Catherine Martin (v), fifth child of Alfred Martin, b. Jan. 15, 1846; m. Nov. 20, 1868, Eugene Anderson Maffitt, son of Captain John N. and Florence (Merritt) Maffitt. He was b. Nov. 28, 1844; d. Jan. 12, 1886. He, like his father, was a man of the sea. He was an officer and served under Captain Semmes on the celebrated Alabama from the time she was commissioned until she was sunk by the Kearsarge, in command of Captain Winslow, June 19, 1863. He was rescued by the yacht Deer Hound and taken to England. From there he returned to America. Ch.:

1. Caroline Dudley Maffitt, b. Jan 2, 1870; m. April, 1904, James F. Sears, of Wilmington, N. C.

2. Alfred Martin Maffitt, b. Sept. 26, 1872; d. April 15, 1890.

3. Kathrine Lamar Maffitt, b. Jan. 30, 1880; m. June 7, 1895, Harry Woolcott.

32. SARAH MARTIN (second ch. of Alexander and (4) Abigail (Garrett) Martin), b. Feb. 11, 1810, in Guilford Co., N. C.; m. 1st. August 23, 1832, Newel Jackson, b.—; d. Oct. 28, 1833; son of William Jackson; they had one ch.:

i. Martha A. Jackson, b. June 23, 1833; m. Oct. 26, 1850, Jackson Mathess, b. Aug. 15, 1819; 7 ch.:

1. Mary Jane Mathess, b. Oct. 23, 1852; m. Oct. 30, 1872, Robert S. Turpin, b. Dec. 4, 1848.

2. Newel Jackson Mathess, b. Nov. 18, 1853; m. April 30, 1876, Ruth A. Nunn. He was missionary Baptist preacher. Res. Stokes Co., N. C.

3. William Columbus Mathess, b. Feb. 11, 1855; m. Sarah Lucinda Venum. Res. Round Peak, Surry Co., N. C.

4. Sarah M. Mathess, b. Jan. 27, 1858.

5. Laura A. Mathess, b. Feb. 18, 1862.

6. Ruth F. Mathess, b. Mch. 5, 1865; d. July 10, 1882.

7. Ulysses G. Mathess, b. July 5, 1869.

The children of Robert S. and Mary Jane (Mathess) Turpin were:

1. Marthe E. Turpin, b. Aug. 17, 1873.

2. Sarah E. Turpin, b. May 2,

3. Susan E. Turpin, b. March 22, 1876.

4. Charles D. Turpin, b. Jan. 14, 1878; d. Nov. 6, 1880.
5. Lucy B. Turpin, b. Feb. 20, 1880.
6. John R. Turpin, b. Feb. 10, 1882.
7. Oliver H. Turpin, b. Dec. 28, 1883.

Res. Surry Co., N. C. P. O. 1907, Spray, Rockingham Co, N. C.

The children of Newel J. and Ruth A. (Nunn) Mathess were:

1. Sarah M. Mathess, b. Feb. 20, 1877.
2. Rose Emma Mathess, b. July 20, 1879.
3. Ida Alice Mathess, b. May 1, 1882.
4. Mary J. Mathess, b. Sept. 23, 1884.
5. William C.
6. May.
7. Royal J.
8. Alvah.

Res. Stokes Co. P. O. 1907, Spray, Rockingham Co., N. C.

The children of Columbus and Sarah Lucinda Mathess:

1. John J. Mathes, b. Aug. 10, 1878; m. June 30, 1901, Dora Snow, b. July 30, 1884, in Surry Co., N. C., dau. of Abner and Rose E. Snow; ch:
 - a. Roxie Alice, b. Sept. 20, 1902.
 - b. Aloys Mathes, b. April 13, 1906.
P. O. 1909, Round Peak, N. C.
2. Lillie Mathes, b. March 8, 1881; m. Dec. 13, 1900, Newel Lowe; she d. Feb. 19, 1904.
3. Millie M. Mathes, b. Jan. 8, 1884; m. Sept. 3, 1905, Sanford Mays; ch.:
 - a. Tressie, b. June 10, 1906.
4. Bertha M. Mathes, b. Nov. 9, 1886; d. Jan. 18, 1887, s. p.
5. Susan M. Mathes, b. Nov. 4, 1887; m. Dec. 3, 1904, Lloyd Lowe; ch.:
 - a. Lillie Lowe, b. July 6, 1905.
 - b. William Lowe, b. Nov. 26, 1906.
 - c. Eddie S., b. April 30, 1908.
6. Pearl M. Mathes, b. Feb. 7, 1890; d. May 28, 1892.

I am in possession of three distinct spellings of the above family name. The first spelling that came into my hands was "Mathess;" others write "Mathes." Newel J. writes it "Mathews."

After the death of her husband, Newel Jackson, she, wid., Sarah (Martin) Jackson, No. 32, m. July 23, 1834, William H. Deatherage; he d. Oct. 11, 1857, Buchanan Co., Mo., where they had settled the year previous. To this union was born seven children:

i. Alfred M. Deatherage, b. April 13, 1835; m. April 9, 1856, Martha Base Abbott, b. Aug. 5, 1833. Married in Kanawha Co., W. Va.; moved to Buchanan Co., Mo., same year. He d. Sept. 18, 1872.

ii. Elizabeth Deatherage, b. Jan 24, 1838; m. May 26, 1854, William Belton, and settled in Surry Co., N. C. P. O. 1907, Mt. Airy, N. C.

iii. Achilles Deatherage, b. Sept. 28, 1840; m. June 2, 1864, Missouri A. Baker. P. O. Loveland, Colo.

iv. Abigail H. Deatherage, b. Sept. 18, 1842; m. Dec. 23, 1864, Isaac R. Farris, and settled in St. Joseph, Mo.; m. 2nd, George Campbell. P. O. St. Joseph, Mo.

v. Joseph R. Deatherage, b. March 4, 1846; m. Aug. 31, 1865, Martha J. Baker. P. O. 1907, South St. Joseph, Mo., R. F. D. No. 8.

vi. William A. Deatherage, b. July 30, 1848; m. April 4, 1872, Mary E. Cogdill. He is a farmer. P. O. South St. Joseph, Mo, R. F. D. No. 1.

vii. Mary E. Deatherage, b. Nov. 3, 1851; d. Oct. 18, 1857. Referring now again to these married couples above mentioned I will give their children as far as known:

The children of Alfred M. and Martha B. Deatherage are:

1. Sarah Elizabeth Deatherage, b. Feb. 9, 1857; m. Jan. 11, 1883, Edward Ross Kimball, b. Aug. 20, 1855. P. O. 1885, Lane, Kan.

2. John Allen Deatherage, b. Dec., 1858.

3. James Alma Deatherage, b. March 4, 1861.

4. Missouri Ann Deartherage, b. March 17, 1864; m. her second cousin, John M. Deatherage, b. Feb. 9, 1861; they had two ch., Walter and Elsie. P. O. 1885, Agency, Buchanan Co., Missouri.

5. Mary Emily Deatherage, b. Feb. 15, 1866.

6. Laura Bell Deatherage, b. Dec. 6, 1868.
7. Robert Lee Deatherage, b. Dec. 28, 1869.
8. Martha M. Deatherage, b. Sept. 24, 1872.

The father, Alfred M. Deatherage, d. in Dekalb Co., Mo., Sept. 18, 1872. During the war he served in the state militia. His wife, Martha Base (Abbott) Deatherage, d. Aug. 9, 1877.

Elizabeth Deatherage (2), dau. of William H. and Sarah, m. May 26, 1854, in N. C., William Belton; their ch.:

1. William H. Belton. 2. Joseph R. Belton. 3. Sarah Belton.
4. Thomas Belton. 5. Charles Lee Belton. Address Mt. Airy, N. C.

The ch. of Achilles Deatherage (3) and his wife, Missouri A. Baker:

1. Infant, b. 1865. 2. Infant, b. 1866.
3. Maggie P. Deatherage, b. March 18, 1868.
4. Joseph V. Deatherage, b. June 18, 1871.
5. Abigail Deatherage, b. Feb. 17, 1874.
6. Missouri P. Deatherage, b. July 10, 1877.

The mother of these d. Aug. 29, 1884.

Isaac R. and Abigail H. (4) Farris' ch.:

1. Sally A. Farris, b. about 1866.
2. 3. 4. D. in infancy.
5. Jese Farris, b. about 1874. 6. May Farris.

Joseph R. Deatherage (5) and wife, Martha J. (Baker) had seven children, viz.:

1. William M. Deatherage, b.—; d. Nov. 20, 1866.
2. Missouri A. Deatherage, b. Dec. 16, 1867.
3. Sarah P. Deatherage, b. Jan. 10, 1870.
4. Mary E. Deatherage, b. Feb 5, 1874
5. Martin A. Deatherage, b. April 23, 1878.
6. Charles R. Deatherage, b. July 30, 1881; d. Feb. 13, 1882.
7. Loretta Deatherage, b. May 2, 1884.

Joseph R. Deatherage, the father, by occupation a farmer, served in Missouri state militia during the war of the rebellion. P. O. 1907, R. F. D. No. 8, South St. Joseph, Mo.

William A. Deatherage (6); wife, Mary E. Cogdill; P. O. South St. Joseph Mo. Ch.: 1. Margaret A. 2. Lida B. 3. Jacob Plato. 4. Hilah S. 5. William B. 6. Richard Lesley.

33. CAROLINE MARTIN (Abigail-Welcome-John), b. Mch. 13, 1812, in Guilford Co., N. C.; m. Aug. 5, 1830, Nathan Beard, son of William and Polly Ann (Brown) Beard. They moved to Henry Co., Ind., about 1861. He was b. April 1, 1810; d. Sept. 13, 1883. She d. Jan. 27, 1900. Ch.:

i. Abigail Adeline Beard, b. Aug. 11, 1831; m. Nov. 12, 1850, Obed Milton Dixon, b. April 7, 1828, d. Sept 28, 1902. She is still living. P. O. Kennard, Ind.

ii. Martha Lucinda Beard, b. Sept. 6, 1834; d. 1864; m.. Mch. 1851, Henry Pinkney Roberson, b. —, d. —, of Forsythe Co., N. C., and settled in Guilford Co.

iii. Laura Ann Beard, b. March 20, 1837; m. Feb. 13, 1854, James W. Cammack, b. March 8, 1833. She d. Sept. 23, 1902. Res. Knightstown, Ind.

iv. William Henry Beard, b. July 5, 1840; m. May 14, 1863, Mary Jane Payne, b. Sept. 19, 1843. He was a prominent farmer and capitalist. Res. Henry Co., Ind. He d. April 15, '07.

v. Evangeline Lonora Beard, b. April 27, 1855; m. Sept. 10, 1873, Harper F. Sullivan, b. March 17, 1842. He is a farmer. Res. Henry Co., Ind. To this last union was b. one child:

1. Laura Belle Sullivan, m. Aug. 21, 1895, S. J. Harlan; ch.: Gladys Harlan, b. June 22, 1904.

The children of Obed M. Dixon and wife, Abigail (1):

1. A dau. b. June 17, 1854; d. inf.

2. Westphalia McAndree Dixon, b. Dec. 18, 1853. P. O. Kennard, Ind. Occupation, farmer.

3. William Henry Dixon, b. July 9, 1857; d. s. p., June 16, 1881.

The ch. of the above mentioned Henry Pinkney Roberson and wife, Martha L. (Beard) (2) were:

1. Dolphin Aldrovandis Roberson, b. Feb. 18, 1852; m. Miss Barker. Was a physician. Res. Guilford College, N. C. Now deceased. Ch.:

a. Cornelia, m. Dr. E. R. Micheaux, of Greensboro, N. C.

b. George, P. O. Guilford College, N. C.

c. Florence, P. O. Guilford College, N. C.

2. Martha Lora Ann Roberson, b. May 19, 1854; m. Sept 26,

1875, Rufus W. Boles, b. March 10, 1852; their ch. so far as known:

- a. Victor D. Boles, b. Aug. 14, 1877.
 - b. Lillie Bell Boles, b. Sept. 16, 1878.
 - c. Fannie Albertie Boles, b. July 6, 1880.
 - d. Charles Rufus Boles, b. Oct. 12, 1881.
 - e. Lucy Florence Boles, b. Feb. 15, 1884.
 - f. Frederick Lee Boles, b. April 1, 1885.
 - g. Donnie. h. Lonnie. i. Erma. j. Clarence.
3. Mary Belle Roberson, b.—; n. f. k.
 4. Theadore Henry Roberson, b. Oct. 11, 1863.

The ch. of James W. and Laura A. Cammack (3) were:

1. Belle Flora Cammack, b. May 9, 1859; d. Oct. 2, 1864.
2. Mary V. Cammack, b. Dec. 13, 1862; d. July 13, 1864.
3. Lillie C. Cammack, b. Feb. 3, 1865; m. James O. Addison.
4. Jesse H. Cammack, b. Feb. 17, 1876; P. O. 1907, Knightstown, Ind.

The ch. of William Henry Beard (4) above mentioned:

1. Clarence Herbert Beard, b. March 11, 1869; attorney; res. New Castle, Ind.; m. May 14, 1895, Miss Jessie N. Noble; she d. Dec. 21, 1906.
2. Charles Arthur Beard, b. Nov. 27, 1874. He occupies an important position in Columbia University, New York City. He m. March 8, 1900, Mary Ritter, dau. of Eli Ritter.

35. EMILY MARTIN (Abigail-Welcome-John), b. Guilford Co., N. C., about 1815; m. Martin Tonaroy, a farmer and Baptist minister. Had two children, one named Mary (?), one married Frank Taber (?). In 1885 lived in El Paso Co., Colo., n. f. k.

41. ELIZA GARRETT (Joshua-Welcome-John), b. probably in N. C.; m. about—, in Ill.; m. Joel Garrett (son of Borter or John Bowater Garrett, which latter is his full name as given by his dau.) He, Joel, was born in Tenn. about 1810 to 1814; d. in Ill. in 1877. She d. Feb. 13, 1878. He had been married previousy to Nancy Gibson, to whom ten children in all were born. Ch. of Eliza:

168. i. Alfred Garrett, b. Dec. 23, 1835.

169. ii. Minerva, b. 1837.

170. iii. Abigail.

171. iv. Jacob.

172. v. Irene.

173. vi. Jane.

47. LUCINDA GARRETT (Lewis D.-Welcome-John, b. probably in Surry Co., N. C.; m. 1828, John Gosnell, of Vigo Co., Ind.; he d. May 3, 1848; shè d. Jan. 24, 1849. Ch.:

174. i. Andrew J. Gosnell, b. Dec. 21, 1828.

175. ii. Susan, twin; d. infancy.

176. iii. Mary, twin; d. infancy.

177. iv. Caroline Gosnell, b. Feb. 4, 1833; d. June 29, 1865,

s. p.

178. v. Emily Gosnell, b. June 20, 1836.

179. vi. William M. Gosnell, b. May 5, 1839.

180. vii. Harriet Gosnell, b. Aug. 10, 1842.

181. viii. Mary Gosnell, b. March 15, 1845; m. Andrew C. Garrett, son of Isom. See No. 78.

48. LUTHER GARRETT (Lewis D.-Welcome-John, b. March 4, 1812, in Surry Co., N. C. When a child emigrated with his father to Clinton Co., O., and with his mother moved to Vigo Co., Ind., in 1825. M. June 29, 1835, Catherine McClafin, b. March 14, 1821, d. April 19, 1880; he d. Sept. 19, 1852; ch.:

182. i. Lewis D., b. Oct. 29, 1841; res. Sullivan Co., Ill.

183. ii. Lavina, b. May 3, 1848.

184. iii. Lorinda, b. Aug. 19, 1850.

185. iv. Lucian, b. March 4, 1852.

49. LAURINDA GARRETT (Lewis D.-Welcome-John), b. about 1814; m. 1839, John Hudson; he d. in 1874; she d. Feb. 7, 1888 in Des Moines, Ia. He was a Union soldier, company and regiment not stated. She was probably b. in North Carolina and with her parents moved to near Martinsville, Clinton Co., O., where her father died. She then with her mother moved to Terre Haute, Ind., in the year 1825, at which place she married. After her husband's death she moved to Des Moines, Ia. Children:

186. i. Luther Hudson.
 187. ii. Frances Catherine Hudson.
 188. iii. John Wood Hudson.

50. TYRE T. PUCKETT (Mary Garrett, Welcome-John), oldest child of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett, b. in Surry Co., N. C., Jan. 15, 1810; moved with his parents in 1814 to Clinton Co., Ohio, and from there to Randolph Co., Ind., in the year 1819; m. Nov. 20, 1830, Elizabeth Beals, b. Feb. 7, 1812; dau. of Daniel and Catherine Beals. He settled on a farm near Cerre Gordo, Randolph Co. She d. July 17, 1838. He m. second, Nov. 10, 1845, Mrs. Eliza Hill, nee Johnson, dau. of John and Esther (Davis) Johnson. Four ch. were born to the first union and one to the last. He d. Sept. 12, 1890. She d. July 28, 1904. A certificate was received at New Garden Mo. Mtg. of the society of Friends, or Quakers, of Wayne Co., Ind., June 19, 1819, for Joseph Pucket and sons, Tyre, Welcome, Benjamin and Micajah. Ch.:

I. Caleb Garrett Puckett, b. Feb. 5, 1831; m. July 1, 1865, Anna Worth, b.—; she d. April 8, 1872; one ch.:

1. Elva, b. June 9, 1869; d. s. p., July 27, 1880.
 M. 2nd, March 23, 1874, Hannah Mansfield, of Muncie, Ind.; she d. Nov. 9, 1890, in Randolph Co. His address Jan., 1909, Los Angeles, Cal.

II. Elma Puckett, second child of Tyre T. and Elizabeth (Beals) Puckett, b. June 23, 1832, in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. Feb. 10, 1856, Allen H. Jackson, b. Oct. 12, 1833, son of Elijah and Anna (Puckett) Jackson, of Randolph Co.; Elijah Jackson being son of William Jackson, of North Carolina. Four ch.:

1. Floretta Jackson, b. Dec. 22, 1856; m. March 27, 1878, Charles F. Woodard, b. April 14, 1851; son of Cornelius and Sarah (Burgess) Woodard, of Wayne Co., Ind.

2. Estella Jackson, b. April 15, 1858; m. Oct. 27, 1877, Lewis B. Spray, b. March 6, 1854, son of James and Martha (Kimbrough) Spray, of Randolph Co., Ind.

3. Ella Jackson, b. Dec. 27, 1862; m. Oct. 26, 1882, Clark-son Shawley, b. Aug. 1, 1859, son of — and Ann Shawley, of Wayne Co., Ind.

4. Ira Jackson, b. March 4, 1871; d. infancy.

Referring again to the above, the children of Charles F. and Floretta Woodard are:

a. Mariana Woodard, b. May 3, 1879; m. Sept. 2, 1896, Charles E. Kelley, b. Nov. 11, 1874, son of Samuel and Mary M. Kelley; ch.:

1. Russell Charles Kelley, b. Sept. 23, 1897.
2. Lawrence Edward Kelley, b. Sept. 20, 1899.

b. Lillian Woodard, b. July 7, 1881; m. Jan. 26, 1897, Edward E. Knieple, b. April 5, 1873. Four ch.:

1. Mabel Knieple, b. Sept. 9, 1897.
2. Woodward Knieple, b. May 18, 1900.
3. Mary Louise Knieple, b. Aug. 8, 1902.
4. Stewart Allen Knieple, b. Oct. 20, 1904.

c. Emery Cornelius Woodard, b. Aug. 9, 1884; d. March 9, 1885, infancy.

d. Harry Woodard, b. June 27, 1888.

e. Willard Woodard, b. March 9, 1898; d. July 20, 1898.

f. Ethel Woodard, b. July 3, 1904; d. Nov. 13, 1904, infant.

The children of Lewis B. and Estella (Jackson) Spray:

- a. Charles Allen Spray, b. June 12, 1872.
- b. Elsie Leora Spray, b. April 13, 1881; m. Oct. 22, 1905, Charles B. Fisher, b. in Alexandria, Ind., March 6, 1880.
- c. James Ermon Spray, b. Sept. 20, 1882.
- d. Fannie Elma Spray, b. Sept. 13, 1885; d. April 5, 1887, infant.

e. Wilbur Spray, b. May 5, 1895.

The children of Clarkson and Ella (Jackson) Shawley:

- a. Delmar Shawley, b. Feb. 18, 1885.
- b. Harold Shawley, b. Feb. 16, 1897.

III. Ira Puckett (Tyre and Elizabeth), b. April 22, 1834; m. Miriam Johnson, b.—, dau. of Jacob and Susan (Jackson) Johnson; he d. Sept 25, 1868; ch.:

1. Clara A. Puckett, b. Nov. 17, 1857; m. Sept. 18, 1875, George Gillum, son of John and Lucy Ann (Green) Gillum; ch.:
 - a. Dora Belle Gillum, b. May 18, 1876; d. Oct. 2, 1877.
 - b. Cora May Gillum, b. Feb. 8, 1878 at Cerro Gordo, Ind.

2. Leroy Puckett, b. May 9, 1861.

3. Mary E. Puckett, b. Nov. 18, 1862; m. May 4, 1884, Harry Snowden; res. Winchester, Ind. No children.

4. Luther L. Puckett, b. Sept. 9, 1864.

5. Ira Puckett Jr., b. Jan. 3, 1869; d. 1886.

IV. Luna Puckett (Tyre and Elizabeth), b. Aug. 16, 1835; d. July 22, 1836.

V. Viretta Puckett (Tyre and Eliza), b. Oct. 23, 1849; m. Oct, 1869, Wm. R. Green; m. 2nd. She resides in Winchester, Ind. Has no children.

52. DR. BENJAMIN PUCKETT (son of Joseph and Mary Garret Puckett), b. Oct. 18, 1813; m. May 10, 1838, Sarah McNeese, b. Sept. 25, 1816; dau. of Jehu and Mary (Yakley) McNeese; she d. July 23, 1849; m 2nd, Sept. 11, 1856, Mrs. Rebecca (Huffman) Wright; 4 ch. were born to the first union and one to the last. Dr. Benjamin Puckett was a physician of some note; res. Winchester, Ind. He d. Sept. 18, 1871. Ch.:

I. Luther Garrett Puckett, b. April 9, 1839; m. Jan 3, 1871, Martha Ellen Lovett, b. Dec. 8, 1850, of Shelby Co., O., dau. of Owen and Jane Lovett, deceased, of Penn. Ch.:

1. Robert Puckett, b. May 28, 1874.

2. Oak Puckett, b. July 28, 1876.

3. Clyde Puckett, b. Feb. 4, 1880; d. Aug. 27, 1882.

4. A dau., b. Oct. 17, 1881; d. Oct. 26, 1881.

5. Benjamin Luther, b. Dec. 11, 1882; d. Aug. 26, 1884.

6. Infant, b. July 26, 1885; d. Aug. 12, 1885.

7. Margaret Puckett, b. Nov. 19, 1886.

Res. Winchester, Ind. Luther G. Puckett was a soldier in Co.—, 84th Ind. Vol. Inf.

II. Jehu McNeese Puckett (son of Dr. Benjamin and Sarah), b. Aug. 26, 1842; m. June 25, 1863, Melissa A. Tooker, b. Jan. 20, 1845; dau of Wm. V. R. and Susan (Lawrence) Tooker, of Shelby Co., O. He d. Aug. 27, 1868. The widow married Oliver F. Lewellen, of Randolph Co., Ind. Ch.:

1. Helene R., b. Jan. 6, 1861; m. Wilbur Norton; m. 2nd, Dr. B. F. Freeman; res. Kansas City, Mo.; no issue.

2. William W. Puckett, b. March 28, 1867; painter and dealer in paints, etc.; res. Winchester, Ind.

III. William Yarkin Puckett, son and 3rd child of Dr. Benjamin and Sarah Puckett, b. Feb. 23, 1843; m. Feb. 23, 1872, Malinda Monks, b. Oct. 16, 1841; dau. of Scott and Sarah (—) Monks; she d. Aug. 11 1883. Ch.:

1. Benjamin, b. April 13, 1873; d. Aug. 9, 1873; infant.

2. Edward M. Puckett, b. Aug. 6, 1874; m.—, d.—.

William Y. Puckett m. 2nd, Sept. 19, 1885, Mrs. Sarah J. McIntire, nee Green, b. May 9, 1852; widow of Samuel McIntire. and dau. of William Green; one child:

3. Bernice Puckett, b. Dec. 6, 1892.

He was a soldier in 134th and 154th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf. Res. Winchester, Ind.

IV. Hardy Hill Puckett, son of Dr. Benjamin, b. April 2, 1849; d. Dec. 23, 1849.

V. Sarah Ann Puckett, dau of Dr. Benjamin and second wife, Rebecca, b. July 7, 1857; m. Nov. 8, 1878, Lewis Rhinehammer, b. Dec. 11, 1854. Ch.:

1. Charles Cobby Rhinehammer, b. June 11, 1883; d. same day; infant.

She m. second, Adolph Rocheleau; res., 1907, Winchester, Ind.

53. MICAJAH PUCKETT (Mary Garrett, Welcome, John), b. Nov. 18, 1816; m. his sec. cousin, Jan. 20, 1844, Eliza C. Puckett, b. Nov. 4, 1827; dau. of James Puckett, wife Margaret (James was son of Benjamin); resided in Randolph Co. until 1857; moved to Coles Co., now Douglas Co., Ill. He d. there Feb. 19, 1872. She returned to Randolph Co. with her two children in 1874. She d.—; ch.:

1. Diana, b. Jan. 24, 1845; d. Nov. 15, 1849.

2. Francis Garrison Puckett, b. Nov. 3, 1847.

3. Elry Channing Puckett, b. April 19, 1857; m. Dec. 31, 1881, Sarah E. Gates; one ch.:

a. Berthe May Puckett, b. Jan. 27, 1883.

She, Sarah E., d.—. He m. second. Res. Dayton, O. He d. 1907.

54. SYLVANIA PUCKETT (dau. of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett), b. March 7, 1818, in Clinton Co., O.; moved with her parents to Randolph Co., Ind., the following year; m. May 9, 1841, Jacob Remmel, b. 1806. A native of Penn.; he was blacksmith and farmer. She studied medicine with her brother, Dr. Benjamin Puckett, and was quite a successful practitioner. He and his two sons were soldiers during the war of the rebellion in Co. K, 79th Reg. Ill. Vol. Inf't, they having moved to Douglas Co., Ill., in 1860. He d. Feb. 5, 1872 from effects of his army service. She with the dau. moved back to Winchester, Ind. She d. March 2, 1907, aged 88 years. Ch.:

I. Levi P. Remmel, b. June 10, 1842; d. Oct. 11, 1866; s. p.

II. Lewis F. Remmel, b. Feb. 12, 1844; d. July 17, 1844.

III. Samuel Thompson Remmel, b. Aug. 18, 1845; m. twice.

IV. Mary Ellen Remmel, b. April 9, 1848; m. Dec. 24, 1899, Gilbert Mackey; he was soldier in Co. C, 69th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf't. Res., 1907, Winchester, Ind.

Samuel T. Remmel, above named, m. July 20, 1870, Jennie Van Matre, of Pike Co., O.; she d. Nov. 20, 1872. Ch.:

1. Mary Ellen Remmel, b. May 20, 1871.

He m. second, May 20, 1875, Fannie Kizer, of Winchester, Ind. He was a soldier during the war in Co. K, 79th Ill. Vol. Inf't. Res., 1909, Winchester, Ind. Carrier R. R. mail. Ch. by last wife:

2. Levi Remmel, b. Feb. 29, 1876; d. Aug. 8, 1876.

3. William Remmel, b. July 22, 1877.

4. Carl Remmel, b. Aug. 5, 1882.

5. Arthur Remmel; b.—

55. LEVI PUCKETT, b. Jan. 20, 1820, in Randolph Co., Ind.; son of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett; m. July 2, 1848, Catherine Reynard, b. Feb. 28, 1831; dau. of Solomon and Rachel (Green) Reynard, of Randolph Co., Ind. He d. Oct. 10, 1872; by occupation a carpenter and farmer; she d. March 4, 1907. Ch.:

I. Clarinda Puckett, b. May 26, 1849; did not m.

II. Phebe Ann Puckett, b. Aug. 3, 1851; m. Dec. 25, 1880, William North, b. Nov. 10, 1826; d. March 7, 1905.

III. Reverdy Puckett, b. June 13, 1854; m. May 27, 1884, Mrs. Jennie M. Main, b. April 20, 1860, dau. of Dennis and Emeline (Lenington) Downing and widow of Monroe Main. No children. He is attorney at law. Res. Winchester, Ind.

IV. Gibbon Puckett (twin brother to Reverdy), b. June 13, 1854; did not m. Res. Winchester, Ind.

v. William Puckett, b. March 16, 1857; d. s. p. Mch. 13, 1872.

VI. Welcome G. Puckett, b. Oct. 26, 1860, in Douglass Co., Ill.; m. 1883, Mary E. Knight, dau. of John and Sylvania (Hiatt) Knight of Randolph Co., Ind. He d.—. Three ch.:

1. Ermin Puckett. 2. Ray. 3. Cecil.

VII. Tyre T. Puckett (twin), b. Oct. 26, 1860, in Douglass Co., Ill.; m. Nov. 18, 1885, Emma O. Peacock, b. Dec. 21, 1869; dau. of William and Ann (Gillum) Peacock; res. Winchester; teacher, farmer and stock dealer. Two ch.:

1. Troy L. Puckett, b. Dec. 10, 1889.

2. Crete Puckett, b. Sept. 27, 1892.

The ch. of William and Phebe Ann North (ii):

1. Orne, b. Jan. 5, 1884; d. Jan. 14, 1906.

2. Clyde, b. 1887.

56. FRANCIS PUCKETT (son of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett, b. Nov. 24, 1821; m. 1847, Mary Reece, b. May 13, 1819, d. Aug. 7, 1873; he d. Feb. 16, 1866. Three ch.:

I. Caroline Puckett, b. May 22, 1848; m. Feb. 11, 1872, Robert H. Warren.

II. Orson M. Puckett, b. Nov. 29, 1850; res. Oregon.

III. Kate Puckett, b. Aug 17, 1853; m. Joseph Garrett, b. Sept. 12, 1849, d. Nov. 30, 1883, son of Isom and Phebe Garrett, of Garrett, Ill. See Garrett for ch.

The children of Robert H. and Caroline (Puckett) Warren:

1. Nora M. Warren, b. Nov. 30, 1872; d. Sept. 19, 1873.

2. Mary E. Warren, b. July 2, 1874; d. July 3, 1874.

3. Francis O. Warren, b. July 11, 1875.

4. John M. Warren, b. Aug. 1, 1878.

5. Eva M. Warren, b. May 19, 1881.

6. Roscoe Warren, b. Aug. 16, 1884.

57. JOSEPH PUCKETT (son of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett), b. 1825; m. Eliza Ellen Muckey; dau. of Jacob —; she d.—. He d. April 13, 1892; farmer, banker, capitalist. Ch.:

1. Carlross Puckett, b. Nov. 5, 1852; m. June 30, 1892, Lou Ross, b.—; dau. of John and Eliza Ross. Res. Winchester, Ind.

58. PHEBE ANN PUCKETT (dau. of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett), b. May 15, 1829; m. Eli Hiatt, son of Eli Hiatt, of Farmland, Ind.; she d. June 8, 1852; he m. second and moved to Missouri; he d. March 22, 1869. Ch.:

1. Marinda Hiatt, b. Sept 21, 1849; m. O. W. Moorman.

2. Lewis Hiatt, b. June 8, 1852; d. Aug. 31, 1852.

There are no living issue.

59. THOMAS PUCKETT (youngest son of Joseph and Mary (Garrett) Puckett), b. March 20, 1830; m. Dec. 2, 1862, Helen P. Hunt, b. July 3, 1839; res. Ind., Ill. and Kan. P. O., 1905, Rexford, Kan. Ch.:

1. Ira Sylvanus Puckett, b. Jan. 15, 1864.

2. Arthur Grant Puckett, b. Aug. 30, 1866.

3. Ida Eliza Puckett, b. Nov. 27, 1869; m. — O'Leary. P. O., 1907, Phillipsburg, Kan.

4. Charles Edward Puckett, b. Sept 29, 1872. Salida, Colo.

5. Lillie May Puckett, b. April 18, 1875; m. 3-31-1901, Thos. M. O'Leary; one ch.: Pereta, b. 5-10-1904; d. 5-10-1904.

6. Frank Puckett, b. Dec. 8, 1877.

60 WALTER STARBUCK (Beulah (Garrett) Welcome-John), son of John and Beulah Garrett Starbuck; b. in Guilford Co., N. C., May 19, 1812. Moved with his parents to Surry Co. and about 1818 moved to Grayson Co., Va. In 1830 they moved to Wayne Co., Ind., and in 1831 settled on a farm in Randolph Co., Ind. He m. Nov. 10, 1836, Sarah Fisher, b. June 29, 1811 dau. of Daniel and Damaris (Starbuck) Fisher, of Wayne Co., Ind. They settled on a farm near Cerro Gordo, where they lived to a ripe old age. He d. Sept 8, 1887; she d. May 16, 1898. Ch.:

I. Christopher Columbus Starbuck, b. Jan. 12, 1839; d. s. p.; killed in battle of Gettysburg, Pa., July 1, 1863.

II. Aladelphia Starbuck, b. July 16, 1840; m. Nov. 18, 1875, Lewis D. Bower, son of Jack Bower; no issue; P. O., 1906, Winchester, Ind.

III. Julietta Starbuck, b. Feb. 13, 1842; d. s. p. Feb. 6, 1843.

IV. Malinda Starbuck, b. Aug. 15, 1843; m. June 7, 1879, Daniel B. Lamb; he d. July 26, 1884; m. 2nd, Henry Morris, son of William and Hannah (Gillum) Morris; no issue. She d. Aug. 14, 1906.

V. Rosilla Starbuck, b. March 22, 1845; d. July 25, 1845.

VI. Eliza L. Starbuck, b. June 5, 1846; d. July 30, 1846; inf. t.

VII. Alexander Selkirk Starbuck, b. June 7, 1847; d. in army hospital at Indianapolis, Sept. 8, 1865; s. p.

VIII. Zerah Colburn Starbuck, b. Aug. 17, 1848; m. Mrs. Susannah Hiatt, nee Wright, widow of Solomon Hiatt and dau. of Amos and Delilah Wright, of Randolph Co., Ind. Ch.:

1. Arabella Frances Starbuck, b. Aug. 19, 1878; m. Aug. 19, 1898, John Alexander Willis, b. March 30, 1877, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Adamson) Willis; ch.:

a. Anna May, b. Dec. 17, 1898.

b. Nellie Willis, b. Dec. 31, 1900.

2. Mary Elizabeth Starbuck, b. March 30, 1880; m. John Alexander McIntire, farmer, south of Maxwell, Ind.; ch.:

a. Elsie Lee McIntire, b. Dec. 2, 1901; d. infant.

b. Virgil McIntire, b. Feb. 28, 1903.

c. William Eldon Vilas McIntire, b. Jan. 19, 1906.

IX. Elena Starbuck, b. April 6, 1850; d. Aug., 1850; inf. t.

61. ROBERT SUMNER STARBUCK (Beulah (Garrett) Welcome-John), son of John and Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck, b. Aug. 14, 1814, in North Carolina; m. July 31, 1869, Mrs. Lucy Ann Gillum, b. Dec. 15, 1823. He was a farmer, stock raiser and merchant in the village of Cerro Gordo, where he was postmaster for fifty years. She d. Jan. 10, 1896; he d. Sept. 26, 1899. Ch.:

I. Caleb Garrett Starbuck, b. Aug. 8, 1870; m. April 9, 1891, Mattie Bodkin, b—, dau. of William and Docie (Butler) Bodkin; she d.—; one ch.:

1. Alice Starbuck, b. June 21, 1893.

He m. 2nd, June 8, 1901, Lethe Valandingham, b. March 30, 1872. Ch.:

2. Inft.

3. Velma Starbuck, b. Sept. 18, 1904.

62. LURANA STARBUCK (Beulah (Garrett) Welcome-John), dau. of John and Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck, b. in North Carolina March 18, 1816; m. July 21, 1839, Dr. Jacob Beecher Keplar, b. May 6, 1800, of Randolph Co., Ind. He d. July 5, 1870, in Howard Co., Ind. He was a man of high religious worth and esteemed by many warm friends. She d. April 6, 1862. Six children were born to them:

I. Alva Curtice Keplar, b. July 5, 1840; m. Nov. 4, 1869, Sarah Ann Schooley, b. Nov. 30, 1851, dau. of Elisha and Julia Schooley, of Kosciusko, Ind. He was a soldier in Co. C, 19th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inft. P. O., 1907, Port Angeles, Washington. Seven children:

1. Alvira Jane Keplar, b. April 11, 1870.

2. Charles Wesley Keplar, b. Sept. 15, 1873.

3. Mary Melissa Keplar, b. June 11, 1875.

4. Rosanna May Keplar, b. May 27, 1877.

5. William Albert Keplar, b. Dec. 15, 1878.

6. Elizabeth Ann Keplar, b. May 10, 1882.

7. Franklin Martin Keplar, b. April 1, 1884.

II. Elizabeth Ann Keplar, b. Sept. 25, 1842; m. Aug., 1862, Solomon A. Reynard, b. 1840; occupation, farmer; a soldier in 57th Ind. Vol. Inft.; he d. in Nashville, Tenn., 1863. She m. 2nd, Feb., 1864, Abraham Sneather Byers, son of David and Mary Byers, of Darke Co., O. Ch.:

1. Jacob Beecher Byers, b. Feb. 3, 1865.

2. William Noble Byers, b. Aug. 1, 1867.

3. Alva Lenial Byers, b. Oct. 3, 1869.

4. David Clifton Byers, b. Dec. 22, 1871.

P. O. address in 1885, Manistique, Mich.

III. Kathrine Keplar, b. Nov. 19, 1844; d. infancy.

IV. Rosannah Keplar, b. June 11, 1846, in Randolph Co., Ind., m. Oct. 22, 1862, John W. Lee, b. July 18, 1834, son of

Isaac and Elizabeth Lee, of Randolph Co., Ind. They moved to Vanburen Co., Mich., Nov., 1863. Eight ch.:

1. Estella Lee, b. Sept. 26, 1863; m. Jan. 1, 1881, Albert Byers, son of Isaac and Sarah Byers.

2. Edward Lee, b. May 13, 1866; d. Oct. 8, 1866; infnt.

3. Mary F. Lee, b. June 19, 1868.

4-5. Florence E. and Clarence A. Lee, twins, b. June 21, 1871.

6. Grace S. Lee, b. Sept. 19, 1873.

7. Gertrude M. Lee, b. June 13, 1876.

8. Anna Lee, b. April 23, 1879.

P. O. address, 1885, Breedsville, Vanburen Co., Mich.

V. Sarah Ellen Keplar, b. July 17, 1849; m. April 3, 1869, Eli Huey, b. July 14, 1842, son of Isaac and Lucy Huey, of Van Buren Co., Mich. Ch.:

1. Edgar Enos Huey, b. Jan. 14, 1870.

2. Vincent Elverton Huey, b. Jan. 13, 1872.

3. Eva Lurana Huey, b. July 8, 1874.

4. Ernest Clifton Huey, b. Sept. 26, 1876.

VI. Increase Mather Keplar, b. March 4, 1855. Res. Randolph Co., Ind. Not. m.

63. LEROY STARBUCK (Beulah (Garrett) Welcome-John) b. Dec. 21, 1817, in Surry Co., N. C.; m. Jan. 21, 1849, in Randolph Co., Ind., Mary Johnson, b. Dec. 12, 1827, dau. of Henry and Agnes Johnson of Randolph Co. He emigrated to Indiana with his parents in 1830; was a farmer and lived near Cerro Gordo. In the latter part of his life he moved into the city of Winchester, Ind.; he d.—; she d. June 20, 1906; ch.:

I. Benjamin Clinton Starbuck, b. Dec. 30, 1850; m. Feb. 12, 1874, Comora F. Murray; dau. of Fountain and Cynthia; she d. Nov. 30, 1906. To this union was b.:

1. Milo B. Starbuck, b. Sept 17, 1874.

2. Monroe Starbuck, b. April 5, 1876.

3. Rose Starbuck, b. Aug. 28, 1878.

4. Mary Emma Starbuck, b. Aug. 27, 1880.

5. John Starbuck, b. Nov. 12, 1882.

(Two ch. died in infancy.)

64. ELIZABETH STARBUCK (Beulah Garrett-Welcome-John), dau. of John and Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck, b. June 25, 1819, in Grayson Co., Va.; m. June 4, 1844, in Randolph Co., Ind., James M. Shearer, of same county, formerly of Ohio; he was b. Jan. 25, 1817, enlisted in the army in 1864, Co. H, 124th Ind. Vol. Inf., d. at Knoxville, Tenn., same year; she d. Douglas Co., Ill., Nov. 18, 1874; ch.:

I. Delphina Shearer, b. March 25, 1845; m. May 16, 1863, William H. H. Spray, b. March 25, 1841, son of James and Martha (Kimbrough) Spray; she d. Oct. 28, 1905.

II. Edward M. Shearer, b. Sept. 8, 1847, in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. April 27, 1872, Nancy L. Cowden, dau. of Robert Cowden, of Randolph Co., b. June 18, 1853; she d. May 11, 1898. P. O., 1909, Sapulpa, Okla.

III. Lewis G. Shearer, b. Oct. 2, 1849; m. Feb. 15, 1877, Rose E. Huston, of Winchester, Ind., dau. of David M. and Rebecca (Miller) Huston. P. O. address, 1909, Guthrie, Okla. One ch.:

1. Roscoe H. Shearer, b. Jan. 27, 1883, in Douglas Co., Ill.

IV. Thomas S. Shearer, b. Oct. 11, 1851; m. May 11, 1879, Martha A. Standafer, of Piatt Co., Ill., b. Feb. 10, 1862. P. O. 1909, Guthrie, Okla.

V. Beulah A. H. Shearer, b. Aug. 17, 1853; m. March 3, 1872, Charles D. Brown, b. Nov. 1, 1850, in Carroll Co., Ind.; she d. April 7, 1884, in Moline, Kan.

VI. John S. Shearer, b. in Randolph Co., Ind., April 11, 1857; when at the age of 17 years he moved to Douglas Co., Ill., and from there to Kansas and later to Oklahoma; he is a member of the State Legislature of Oklahoma, being elected on the Republican ticket to the house of representatives. both in the first and second legislature of the new state, representing Logan county. Res. Guthrie, Okla. n. f. k.

VII. Mary Isabell Shearer, b. June 4, 1859; m. Joseph Ames; she d. s. p.

VIII. Sarah Lurana Shearer, b. June 20, 1863.

Referring to the above mentioned families, I herewith present the names of their children as far as known to the writer.

The ch. of William H. H. Spray and Delphina (Shearer):

1. Charles A. Spray, b. May 27, 1864, in Randolph Co., Ind.
2. John Frank Spray, b. April 26, 1868.
3. Lewis H. Spray, b. Nov. 22, 1870.

The ch. of Edward M. and Nancy L. Shearer:

1. William B. Shearer, b.—; d. infant.
2. Hattie E. Shearer, b. Dec. 9, 1873.
3. Mary E. Shearer, b. July 26, 1875.
4. Jessie Shearer, b. Sept. 10, 1877.
5. Bestimonia Shearer, b. Mch. 3, 1884; d. Oct. 22, 1884.
6. Rolla C. Shearer, b. May 31, 1885.

The children of Thomas Spencer Shearer:

1. Rettie M. Shearer, b. July 14, 1880.
2. Bertie L. Shearer, b. Feb. 7, 1883.

He and ch. separated from wife.

The ch. of Charles D and Beulah (Shearer) Brown:

1. James S. Brown, b. Jan. 27, 1873; d. March 17, 1873.
2. Samuel D. Brown, b. Sept. 19, 1874.
3. Delphina S. Brown, b. Oct. 6, 1876.
4. Owen A. Brown, b. Dec. 26, 1878.
5. Francis E. Brown, b. Aug. 2, 1880; d. July 11, 1883.
6. Arthur C. Brown, b. March 27, 1884.

65. CYRUS STARBUCK (Beulah (Garrett) Welcome-John) b. Aug. 21, 1821, in Grayson Co., Va., son of John and Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck; m. June 3, 1847, Elizabeth Jones, dau. of David Jones, of Randolph Co., where he then resided on a farm; he d. March 16, 1862. She m. 2nd, Nathaniel Spray, he d.; m. 3rd, Rev. R. B. Holcome; res. Keystone, Ind. Ch.:

I. Louisa A. Starbuck, b. March 21, 1848; m. Oct. 3, 1874, Frank H. Risk; both deceased. Their ch.:

1. Robert Risk, b. July 20, 1879. P. O. 1909, Montpelier.
2. John Risk, b. March 3, 1881.

II. Julia Ann Starbuck, b. July 5, 1850; d. infant.

III. Mary Ellen Starbuck, b. Oct. 17, 1852; m. Oct. 11, 1873, James Madison Kean, son of Dr. Raford and Ruth (Knight) Kean; she d.; their ch.:

1. Cyrus Cressie Kean, b. Aug. 12, 1874.

2. Wesley Leroy Kean, b. Aug. 24, 1877; m. Ella Cole; res. near Winchester, Ind.

3. Homer Rhine Kean, b. Aug. 25, 1880.

4. Hugh Everette Kean, b. Nov. 25, 1883. Address 1895, Keystone, Ind.

IV. John W. Starbuck, b. April 7, 1855; m. Aug. 2, 1879: Ellen Jackson, b. Oct. 30, 1864, dau. of John and Lucy Ann (Green) Jackson, of Randolph Co., Ind. Three ch:

1. Maud Starbuck, b. Feb. 5, 1880; m. April 27, 1897: Wilbur Longnecker, son of Isaac and Sarah (Smith) Longnecker.

2. Leroy Starbuck, b. Sept. 8, 1888.

3. Hattie Starbuck, b. Feb. 3, 1891.

P. O. 1907, Winchester, R. F. D. Randolph Co., Ind.

V. Henry A. Starbuck, son of Cyrus and Elizabeth, b. Jan. 1, 1858; m. Aug. 27, 1879: Catherine A. Rinard, b. Feb. 4, 1858, dau. of William and Emaline (Shockley) Rinard, of Henry Co., Ind. They settled in Wells Co., P. O. Keystone, Ind. Three ch.:

1. Bessie Ethel Starbuck, b. April 9, 1880; m. Alva Abshire; one ch., Asa Edgar Abshire; she m. 2nd Frederick Coon.

2. Raleigh Everet Starbuck, b. Jan 2, 1883; not m.; P. O. 1907, Oklahoma City, O. T.

3. Homer Earl Starbuck, b. June 16, 1889.

VI. Elizabeth Starbuck, b. June 7, 1860 (dau. of Cyrus); m. Nov. 20, 1884: James Clevenger, b. Nov. 22, 1857, son of Jonathan and Matilda (Ervin) Clevenger, dec., of Randolph Co., Ind. She was a teacher before she m. His occupation locomotive engineer. P. O. 1907, Templeton, Ind. No ch.

66. WILLIAM STARBUCK (son of John and Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck), b. in Grayson Co., Va., March 2, 1823, and with his parents emigrated to Ind. Settled in Randolph Co. in 1831; a farmer by occupation; was a soldier Co. E, 57th Ind. Vol. Inf.; m. Levisa Davison, dau. of Thomas and Malinda Davison; she d. March 1878; he d. in Iowa, Sept. 30, —. Ch.:

I. Martha Starbuck, b. —; m. Alpheus Congers, son of Ishmael and Mary.

II. Nelson C. Starbuck, b. —; m. Sarah A. Kean, dau. of Dr. Raford Kean; she d. about 1876. One ch:

1. Sylvester (?). He m. 2nd; ——— Clements, — ch:
2. Son, n. f. k.

III. Beulah Starbuck, dau. of William, b. in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. George Reynard, son of Isaac and Lydia (Baker) Reynard; they resided on farm near Winchester; both d. near the same date and buried in one grave; ch.:

1. William Reynard, b. —; m. —.
2. Sylvester Reynard, b. —; m. —.
3. Name not known.
4. Guy Reynard, who was soldier in Philippine war.
5. 6 n. f. k.

IV. Isom Garrett Starbuck, b. —; son of William and Levisa; m. Dolly Barnes; he d. —; she resides in Winchester, Ind. One ch.:

1. Fannie Starbuck.

V. Christopher Columbus Starbuck, m., res. Marion, Ia. n. f. k.

VI. Dr. Thomas Davison Starbuck; res. Davenport, Ia.

67. MARQUIS D. STARBUCK (Beulah (Garrett) Welcome-John), son of John Starbuck and wife, Beulah Garrett; b. Dec. 12, 1824, in Grayson Co., Va., and with his parents settled in Randolph Co., Ind., 1831; m. Feb. 14, 1845: Sarah J. Hobbs, dau. of William and Nancy; he was a farmer and served three years during the war in Co. E, 57th Ind. Vol. Inft.; was sergeant; was wounded at Muddy Run, Ga., June 18, 1864; d. Aug. 2, 1878; three ch.;

I. Julietta Starbuck, b. Jan. 23, 1846; m. Feb. 22, 1866, John Slack, b. —, son of George and Ann Slack, of Randolph Co., Ind., res. Cerro Gordo, Ind. He was a soldier Co. E, 57th Ind. Vol. Inft.

II. Sylvester Starbuck, b. Sept. 16, 1847; m. Nov. 8, 1866: Loretta McCracken, dau. of William and Mary McCracken; no issue; res. 1907, Randolph Co., Ind.

III. Phebe Ann Starbuck, b. July 10, 1860; d. inft.

68. WELCOME GARRETT STARBUCK, son of John and

Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck, b. Feb. 28, 1827, in Grayson Co., Va.; moved with his parents to Indiana in 1830; in 1831 they settled in Randolph Co. He was a member of Co. E, 57th Ind. Vol. Inf. He m. first, Margaret Hobbs, dau. of William. Ch.:

I. Orlando C. Starbuck, b. May 6, 1857; did not m.

II. Ellis Starbuck, d. infant.

He m. second, Oct. 8, 1867, Mary Jane Larison, b. Aug. 10, 1843, dau. of William and Marie; she is living near Cerro Gordo; he d. March 22, 1882; ch.:

III. Ida E. Starbuck, b. June 7, 1868; m. Jan. 29, 1887, Elijah Puckett, b. Nov. 9, 1862, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Adamson) Puckett; ch.:

1. Olive B. Puckett, b. Aug. 4, 1888.

2. Hershel W. Puckett, b. March 2, 1892.

3. Ruth L. Puckett, b. March 7, 1898.

4. Harlan C. Puckett, b. Nov. 19, 1903.

IV. Wilson A. Starbuck, b. Aug. 17, 1872; not m.

V. Wilda A. Starbuck, b. Aug. 17, 1872; m. July 29, 1893, Arthur N. Hurst, b. June 2, 1867, son of Henry and Etta (Meadows) Hurst; ch.:

1. Zelma M. Hurst, b. Jan 10, 1899.

2. Irene F. Hurst, b. Dec. 3, 1903.

3. Welcome L. Hurst, b. May 16, 1906.

VI. Elsie M. Starbuck, b. July 29, 1880; m. Aug. 1, 1896, John H. Barkalow, b. Dec. 24, 1878, son of Benjamin and Jane (Hurst) Barkalow; ch.:

1. Thelma R. Barkalow, b. March 19, 1899.

2. Charles L. Barkalow, b. Dec. 24, 1905.

69. JOSHUA W. STARBUCK, son of John and Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck, b. Oct. 8, 1832, in Randolph Co., Ind.; a farmer and stock raiser; m. June 25, 1859, Elizabeth Morris, b. Nov. 22, 1839, dau. of William and Hannah (Gillum) Morris; res. near Cerro Gordo, Randolph Co., Ind.; he d. March 6, 1894; he enlisted Dec., 1861, in Co. E, 57th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf.; discharged August, 1862. Ch.:

I. George Starbuck, b. Oct. 7, 1860; m. Dec. 29, 1879, Sarah Ann Mills, b. Jan. 3, 1859, dau. of Thomas and Nancy Mills. Two children:

1. Wendell Starbuck, b. July 30, 1882.
2. Ruth Starbuck, b. Aug. 28, 1892.

He d. Jan. 5, 1901. She m. second, Marshall F. Baily, b. Feb. 2, 1847, son of Abraham and Mary (Janney) Baily.

II. Marquis Starbuck, b. Dec. 1, 1864; d. June 26, 1866; infnt.

III. Milton Starbuck, b. Feb. 28, 1868; m. Blanch Pegg, dau. of Nelson and Eliza Ellen (Green) Pegg; she d. Oct. 28, 1892; ch.: one, d. infnt. He d. Sept. 29, 1889.

IV. Leah Bell Starbuck, b. Aug. 1, 1871; d. Oct. 7, 1871.

V. Lewis Garrett Starbuck, b. Feb. 20, 1876; m. Sylvania Green, dau. of Henry and Catherine (Moiser) Green; she d. May 15, 1899. Three children:

1. Milton Earl Starbuck, b.
2. Otto Starbuck, b.
3. Clarence Starbuck, b.

He m. second, Effie Life, dau. of Perry and Ann (Rusk) Life, of Randolph Co., Ind.

VI. Clarinda Starbuck, b. Oct. 19, 1882; m. May 11, 1897, Charles Wagner, b. March 25, 1877, son of John and Nancy (Barlow) Wagner, of Randolph Co., Ind.; ch.:

1. Walter Wagner, b. July 7, 1899.
2. Alice Wagner, b. Feb. 26, 1902.

70. ZIMRI STARBUCK, son of John and Beulah (Garrett) Starbuck, b. June 16, 1835, in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. Sept. 5, 1867, Emily J. Spray, b. March 9, 1844, dau. of James and Martha (Kimbrough) Spray; res. Randolph Co., Ind. Address 1907, Los Angeles, Cal. Ch.:

I. Luther Starbuck, b. April 8, 1870.

II. Charles M. Starbuck, b. April 8, 1878; m. Aug. 14, 1897, Mildred Taylor, b. May 27, 1880, dau. of John and Belle (Keenor) Taylor; she d. Oct. 25, 1902. Ch.:

1. Elma M. Starbuck, b. March 13, 1898.
2. Iris C. Starbuck, b. July 14, 1899.

111. Clyde Leo Starbuck, b. May 5, 1885; m.
Res. Los Angeles, Cal.

74. NATHAN GARRETT (Isom-Welcome-John), b. Oct. 22, 1821, in Randolph Co., Ind., and two years later moved to Vigo Co., same state, where he was reared on a farm. When he was nine years old his mother died and for the next nine years he lived with his father and brother, Caleb, near Terre Haute, Ind., where the three kept house for themselves in addition to their other usual farm work. m. March 12, 1845, Susan Bogard, b. March 27, 1826, and settled in Coles (now Douglas) Co., Ill., where he lived almost continuously the remainder of his life, honored and respected by all who knew him. To this union was born eight children. He d. Aug. 20, 1886. The widow survives and at this date (1906) lives on her farm near Garrett, Ill. Ch.:

189. I. Sarah Garrett, b. May 31, 1846.

190. II. Caleb Garrett, b. Jan. 24, 1849.

191. III. Mary Garrett, b. April 24, 1851.

192. IV. Duane Garrett, b. May 31, 1853.

193. V. Henry C. Garrett, b. Sept. 6, 1855.

194. VI. Vinton Garrett, b. Aug. 21, 1858.

195. VII. Louisa Garrett, b. March 6, 1862.

196. VIII. Ulysses S. Garrett, b. Jan. 24, 1868.

75. NANCY GARRETT (Isom-Welcome-John), b. July 27, 1836, in Vigo Co., Ind.; m. July 27, 1854, Israel A. Drake, b. Jan. 23, 1834, son of Nathan and Sarah (Gardner) Drake, a native of Butler Co., O.; a cabinet maker by trade, but engaged in hotel and restaurant business; retired; res., 1906, Tuscola, Ill. Ch.:

197. I. Jasper J. Drake.

198. II. William Caleb Drake.

199. III. Minnie B. Drake.

77. MARY GARRETT (Isom-Welcome-John), b. Feb. 15, 1842, in Vigo Co., Ind.; m. Feb., 1857, Mortimore C. Drake, b. in Vigo Co., Ind. They lived for a number of years in Douglas Co., Ill., where their children were born. She d. March 21, 1885. He m. again and moved to Pimento, Ind. Ch.:

200. I. Isabelle Drake, b. Dec. 25, 1860.

201. II. Luna Drake, b. Jan. 1, 1868; d. March 13, 1876, s. p., in childhood.

78. ANDREW GARRETT (Isom-Welcome-John), b. Sept. 12, 1845; served three years in 11th Ind. Vol. Cavalry; m. Oct. 11, 1866, Mary Gosnell, dau. of John and Lucinda (Garrett) Gosnell, both deceased; she had been reared in the family of Caleb Garrett. He is a prosperous farmer and owns the farm which formerly belonged to his father, Isom. P. O., 1906, Garrett, Ill. He d. April 20, 1907. Ch.:

202. I. Irene M. Garrett, b. Nov. 6, 1868.

203. II. Luella, b. April 28, 1870.

204. III. Rhoda P., b. Dec. 16, 1874.

205. IV. Bonner, b. April 6, 1876.

206. V. Nettie G., b. Oct. 24, 1877.

207. VI. Ina, b. May 19, 1879.

208. VII. Mina, b. May 19, 1879; twin.

79. JOSEPH GARRETT (Isom-Welcome-John), b. Sept. 12, 1849; was a soldier in Co. C, 135th Ill. Inf.; m. 1868, Kate Puckett, b. Aug. 17, 1853, dau. of Francis and Mary (Reece) Puckett; to this union was born four ch. He was a farmer in Douglass Co., Ill. He d. Nov. 30, 1883. She res. in Tuscola, 1906. Children:

209. I. Effie J. Garrett, b. June 23, 1869.

209½. II. Nora B. Garrett, b. July 23, 1877; d. Apr. 23, 1898.

210. III. Bertha B., b. April 13, 1880.

211. IV. Frederick O., b. July 2, 1883.

80. MARGARET McKINNEY (Rachel Garrett-Welcome-John), dau. and oldest child of David and Rachel (Garrett) McKinney, b. Nov. 2, 1831, in North Carolina, and with her parents emigrated to Indiana about 1834, her father settling in Hamilton Co., near Westfield; she m. Feb. 12, 1851, in Jasper Co., Iowa, William Awtry, b. Sept. 5, 1836, of Jasper Co., Iowa, she having moved there with her father in 1846. To this union were born eleven ch.:

I. Frances Awtry, b. in Jasper Co., Iowa, Dec. 3, 1851; m. in Jasper Co., Iowa, May 6, 1868, David H. Shutts, b. March 5, 1844, son of William and Malinda Shutts, of Frederick Co., Va. Occupation, carpenter and farmer. Res. 1907, Redington, Cheyenne Co., Neb. Ch.:

1. Rebecca Jane Shutts, b. Oct. 8, 1870.
2. Samuel Shutts, b. May 8, 1872.
3. Dillis Shutts, b. April 19, 1874.
4. Letitia R. Shutts, b. Dec. 30, 1876.
5. Moses Shutts, b. Nov. 6, 1878.
6. William M. Shutts, b. May 8, 1880.

II. Dillis Awtry, b. April 12, 1853, in Jasper Co., Ia.; m. Aug. 30, 1873, Abbie Simson, b. April 23, 1856, dau. of David and Nancy Simson, dec. Res. 1907, Stockwill, Frontier Co., Neb. Ch.:

1. Marion Awtry, b. June 5, 1874; d. May 11, 1877.
2. Ira Awtry, b. June 12, 1876.
3. Luie Awtry, b. March 4, 1878; d. April 2, 1880.
4. Laura Awtry, b. Sept. 24, 1879.
5. Margaret Awtry, b. April 8, 1883.
6. Simon Awtry, b. Jan. 12, 1885.

III. David Awtry, b. Dec. 28, 1854, in Jasper Co., Iowa; m. in same county Dec. 28, 1881, Lucinda Webb, b. Oct. 29, 1862, in Linn Co., Kas., dau. of Elisha and Martha (Speaks) Webb; she d. Nov. 5, 1888. His P. O. 1907, Eustis, Frontier Co., Neb. Three ch:

1. Maude Awtry, b. Oct. 17, 1882.
2. Alfred Awtry, b. March 28, 1885.
3. Edward Awtry, b. Oct. 9, 1888.

IV. Mary Letitia Awtry, b. in Jasper Co., Ia., May 4, 1859; m. March 21, 1873, in same county, William Augustus Baldwin, b. at Auburn, N. Y., April 14, 1853. Res. Iowa-Missouri. P. O. 1907, Bethany, Harrison Co., Mo. Ch.:

1. William Abraham Baldwin, b. Dec. 30, 1873; d. April 14, 1874.
2. Charles A. Baldwin, b. April 6, 1875.
3. Hettie May Baldwin, b. April 20, 1877, Jasper Co., Ia.

4. Lafayette F. Baldwin, b. Sept. 3, 1879, in Taney Co., Mo.
 5. Daisy Eldora Baldwin, b. Jan. 1, 1882; d. Jan. 14, 1883.
 6. Maude H. L. Baldwin, b. Jan. 1, 1884, in Jasper Co., Mo.
- V. Alfred Awtry, b. Oct. 7, 1861; d. s. p. Sept. 3, 1867.

VI. Harriet Luella Awtry, usually called Ella, b. April 1, 1864, in Jasper Co., Iowa; m. March 9, 1883, Woodbury Mudgett, b. Dec. 5, 1844, son of John J. and Harriet A. (Smith) Mudgett; he is by occupation farmer; served during the war two years in Co. L, Ninth Iowa Cavalry. Res. Reasoner, Jasper Co., Ia. Ch.:

1. Kate A. Mudgett, b. Jan. 12, 1884.
2. Infant, b. April 29, 1886; d. inft.
3. Andrew Jackson Mudgett, b. Nov. 26, 1887.
4. Arlie Bell Mudgett, b. March 26, 1890.
5. Sarah Etta Mudgett, b. Feb. 10, 1894.
6. James Everett Mudgett, b. March 6, 1897.

VII. Priscilla Awtry, b. June 21, 1865; m. Feb. 15, 1883, Conrad Kingbaugh; she d. s. p. April 6, 1884.

VIII. Sarah Emily Awtry, b. Sept. 18, 1868; m. Dec. 10, 1884, Ransford B. Stowell, b. May 15, 1856, son of William and F. C. Stowell, formerly of New York state. P. O. 1907, Ickes, Cheyenne Co., Neb. Ch.: Names not known.

IX. Joseph Wiley Awtry, b. Feb. 13, 1870; m. Jan. 14, 1897, Elizabeth Weideman, b. —, dau. of Charles and Margaret. Occupation, farmer; res. Kilduff, Jasper Co., Ia. Ch.:

1. Giles Awtry, b. July 14, 1898.
2. Ruby Awtry, b. Nov. 2, 1902.

X. Infant, b. March 8, 1874; d. inft.

XI. Margaret Awtry, b. Oct. 18, 1877, in Jasper Co., Ia.; m. Jan., 1896, George Valentine, b. —, son of John and Lavina Valentine; his occupation farmer; address 1907, Newton, Ia. Ch.:

1. Margaret Lavina Valentine, b. Aug. 16, 1896.
2. Martha Myrtle Valentine, b. Jan. 21, 1899.

88. MARY McKINNEY, (Rachel Garrett-Welcome-John), dau. of David and Rachel (Garrett) McKinney, b. Oct. 10, 1836, in Hamilton Co., Ind. Moved with her father to Jasper

Co., Iowa, in 1846; she m. Jan. 26, 1858, Henry Hammer, b. April 13, 1834, son of Henry and Frances (Perkins) Hammer. In 1885 lived near Berwick, Polk Co., Ia. He d. Nov. 1, 1897. She res. Des Moines, Ia. Ch.:

I. Austin Hammer, b. March 20, 1860; m. Dec. 27, 1889, Myrtle McDaniel; ch.

1. Harold Hammer.
 2. Horace Hammer.
 3. Dorothy Hammer.
- P. O. Altoona, Ia.

II. William L. Hammer, b. Dec. 21, 1861; m. Oct. 12, 1897, Rosa Demar; she d. May 31, 1898; ch.:

1. Paul Hammer, b. May 7, 1898.

III. Edward Hammer, b. Aug. 20, 1864; m. March 5, 1889, Mary Furlong; ch.:

1. Laura Hammer, b. Jan. 28, 1890.
2. Edward Hammer, b. Jan. 17, 1892.
3. Ella Hammer, b. Sept. 21, 1894.
4. Earl Hammer, b. May 10, 1898.

IV. George H. Hammer, b. June 6, 1866; not m.; engineer; address Seattle, Wash.

V. Rosella May Hammer, b. June 30, 1869; m. April 26, 1891, Carroll Hamilton. P. O. St. Joe Station, Ind. Ch.:

1. Cecil Hamilton, b. 1895.
2. Dorris Hamilton, b. —.

VI. Ellie Hammer, b. June 3, 1871; m. Jan. 25, 1897, D. M. Dillon. Address 1907, Des Moines, Ia. Ch.:

1. Ora Dillon, b. about 1897.

84. WILLIAM BARON McKINNEY (Rachel-Garrett-Welcome), youngest child of Rachel and David McKinney, was born Jan. 17, 1839, in Hamilton Co., Ind.; moved with his father and stepmother to Jasper County, Iowa, in the year 1847. He m. Sept. 14, 1865, Lydia Hammer, b. Feb. 13, 1836, dau. of Henry and Frances (Perkins) Hammer. He served nearly four years in the Union army in Company D, Tenth Reg., Iowa Vol. Inft: Was wounded in battle three times. In 1890 his wife died. He m. 2nd July 15, 1901, Mrs. Gettys, nee Wilson, widow



MR. AND MRS. JAMES C. WALKER



MR. AND MRS. JAMES C. WALKER

of Joseph Gettys. She was b. in Arkansas May, 1838. Occupation farmer. Res. Newton, Jasper Co., Iowa. Ch.:

- I. ————
- II. Twins, b. 1866; d. inf.
- III. Joseph E. McKinney, b. May 5, 1867.
- IV. Nancy E. McKinney, b. Nov. 17, 1868; m.
- V. William Raleigh McKinney, b. June 20, 1870; d. March 14, 1871.
- VI. Hettie Orminta McKinney, b. July 27, 1873; d. Aug. 14, 1875.

VII. Alfred Henry McKinney, b. July 6, 1876.

VIII. Lydia Ellen McKinney, b. Feb. 28, 1878; d. Jan., 1906.

85. LEANDER P. GARRETT (Jonathan-Welcome-John), b. Nov. 27, 1835, in Wayne Co., Ind., in which county he grew to manhood; m. July 2, 1858; Emily Jane Kean, b. Sept. 6, 1842, of Adair Co., Iowa, dau. of Dr. Raford Kean, of Randolph Co., Ind., and Susannah (Underwood) Kean; he lived in Adair Co., Iowa, several years; to this union were born two ch.:

212. I. William Garrett, b. Oct. 11, 1859; d. inf.
213. II. Charles Salathiel, b. Oct. 31, 1860.

After obtaining a divorce he m. 2nd wife Jan. 11 1866; Mrs. Mary (Harrold) Early, of Howard Co., Ind. Three ch. were born to them:

214. III. (1) Ulysses Grant Garrett, b. Nov. 13, 1867.
215. IV. (2) Ida May, b. April 27, 1869.
216. V. (3) Lulu Bertha, b. May 11, 1871.

He died in Indianapolis, Ind., Dec. 6, 1894, and was buried in lot No. 124, Summit Lawn Cemetery, at Westfield; east half of said lot, north side thereof.

87. VILENA GARRETT (Jonathan-Welcome-John), b. Jan. 15, 1839, in Hamilton Co., Ind.; m. Jan. 29, 1857, in Wayne Co., Mahlon Harvey, son of ——— Harvey, of Richmond, Ind.; moved on a farm near Greensfork, same state, where they lived till his decease, which occurred Aug. 10, 1864. To this union were born:

217. I. William Harvey, b. April 30, 1858; d. Nov. 27, 1865; s. p.

218. II. Mary Alice Harvey, b. July 11, 1859.
219. III. Frank Harvey, b. May 18, 1861; d. July 31, 1864; s. p.
220. IV. Eva Harvey, b. June 22, 1863; d. Aug. 8, 1864; s. p.
After his decease she m. Sept. 19, 1865, James C. Walker, b. April 27, 1842, son of John and — (Clawson) Walker, of Richmond Ind. and moved on to her farm adjoining the city, where they reside at this date, 1907. To this union was born;
221. V. (1) Annie Belle Walker, b. Aug. 17, 1866.
222. VI. (2) Arthur Walker, b. Dec. 2, 1867; d. March 23, 1877.
223. VII. (3) Frankie Walker, b. Jan. 19, 1869; d. Feb. 9, 1869; inf.
224. VIII. (4) Nettie May Walker, b. April 2, 1870.
225. IX. (5) Bertha Pearl Walker, b. May 25, 1877.
226. X. (6) Josie Elma Walker, b. Dec. 7, 1878.
227. XI. (7) George Wayne Walker, b. Dec. 5, 1880.
- 90. SAMUEL BOND GARRETT (Jonathan-Welcome-John)**
b. Nov. 21, 1844, in Webster, Wayne County, Indiana; reared in the home of an uncle, Solomon W. and Elizabeth (Bond) Roberts, in Wayne and Madison counties, Ind. Was educated at the public schools, supplemented by a few terms at the Friends Union High School, located at Westfield, Ind. His service in the Union army was in company I, 153rd Reg. Ind. Volunteer Infantry. Resided in Iowa from 1868 to 1872. Engaged in the drug trade in 1872, and settled in Daleville, Ind. Married Oct. 15, 1874, Annie Louisa Heath, b. April 29, 1855, in Delaware Co., Ind., dau. of John W. and Mary (Kendall) Heath, then of Madison Co., Ind. In the year 1884 he organized a family reunion, intended to embrace all of the descendants of his grandfather, Welcome Garrett, dec. The first reunion of these people was held at the residence of James and Paulina Lewis, in Danville, Ind., August 27, 1884. These reunions have been held every year since, and have been enjoyed by many hundreds of the relatives. The same year, 1884, he began collecting data for a genealogy of the family, which has finally resulted in this brief history. Was postmaster at Daleville for

eleven years, moved to the city of Muncie in 1890 and engaged in real estate business. Res. 304½ South Walnut street, Muncie, Ind. Ch.:

228. I. Mark D. Garrett, b. Jan. 20, 1877, in Daleville, Ind.

Mark is not married; occupation, printer, foreman in the composing room for the Muncie Morning Star.

96. CHARITY MARGARET GARRETT (Hiram-Welcome-John), dau. of Hiram and Mary (Reynolds) Garrett; b. Oct. 25, 1844, in Hamilton Co., Ind.; m. Nov. 13, 1860; Ran-olph Gibson, b. Dec. 16, 1836, son of Parson Gibson. They settled on a farm in same county, where they lived some eight or ten years, when they moved to Kansas and settled in Labette Co. He d. some years later. Her address 1907, Walnut, Kas. Ch.:

229. I. Hiram Johnson Gibson, b. Sept. 13, 1861; d. May 25, 1870.

230. II. Linza Allen Gibson, b. Feb. 2, 1865.

231. III. Alfred Casto Gibson, b. Jan. 15, 1867.

232. IV. Mary Rosella Gibson, b. Nov. 21, 1869.

233. V. Cora Elma Gibson, b. Jan. 25, 1872.

234. VI. Dora Zelinda Gibson, b. Feb. 28, 1873.

235. VII. Charles Samuel Randolph Gibson, b. April 8, 1875.

236. VIII. Posey Maud Gibson, b. March 15, 1877.

237. IX. Bessie Ethel Gibson, b. Dec. 13, 1878.

238. X. Hattie Vilena Gibson, b. Feb. 24, 1880; d. Feb. 26, 1881; s. p.

239. XI. Cyrus Hervie Salathiel Gibson, b. Dec. 8, 1882.

239½. XII. Curtis Gibson, b. July 9, 1886.

98. SARAH ANNA GARRETT (Hiram-Welcome-John), b. Feb. 17, 1848, in Hamilton Co., Ind.; 1st m. June 10, 1866; Isaac T. Richardson, of Hamilton Co.; ch.:

240. I. Mary Kate Richardson, b. April 8, 1868.

Second m. with William Hammer; one ch.:

241. II. (1) Rachel Elma Hammer, b. Jan. 18, 1871; d. inf. She d. —; n. f. k.

101. MARY ELIZABETH GARRETT (Hiram-Welcome John), dau. of Hiram and Mary (Reynolds) Garrett, b. Nov. 2,

1852, in Hamilton Co., Ind.; m. Feb. 7, 1868; John Wesley Baker, b. July 31, 1833; he d. March 15, 1875; two ch.:

242. I. David Leslie Baker, b. Nov. 14, 1868; d. s. p. Dec. 24, 1869.

243. II. Mary Ellen Baker, b. Jan. 4, 1872; d. s. p. Aug. 15, 1874.

She m. 2nd husband, Frank Brogden, date not known, moved to Iowa; their ch. so far as known:

244. III. (1) Ida May Brogden, b. about 1875.

245. IV. (2) Earl Brogden.

246. V. (3) Grace Brogden.

247. VI. (4) Guy Brogden.

248. VII. (5) Josephene Brogden.

102. PHEBE ANN GARRETT (Hiram-Welcome-John), dau. of Hiram and Mary (Reynolds) Garrett, b. in Hamilton Co., Ind., March 12, 1855; m. May 25, 1869, Charles W. Cassey, b. Sept. 8, 1842, in Cleveland, O.; by occupation a farmer; served four years Co. B, 36th Ill. Vol. Inft. during the war of the rebellion. Ch.:

249. I. Mary Rebecca Cassey, b. March 29, 1871.

250. II. Sarah Ellie Cassey, b. Feb. 23, 1873.

251. III. William Ellis Cassey, b. Sept. 17, 1874.

252. VI. Charity E. Cassey, b. Sept. 18, 1876.

253. V. Charles Frederick Cassey, b. Sept. 11, 1878.

254. VI. Albert Leo Cassey, b. July 8, 1888.

255. VII. Cecil A. Cassey, b. Jan. 18, 1891; d. —.

256. VIII. Ruby Anita Cassey, b. Oct. 3, 1892.

257. IX. George Vernon Cassey, b. Dec. 6, 1896.

FIFTH GENERATION.

104. FRANCIS SMITH GARRETT (Cyrus-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), son of Cyrus and Fannie E. (Smith) Garrett, b. June 6, 1845, in Buffalo, N. Y.; by occupation a printer; resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.; he m. July 1, 1866, Elizabeth Hellena Young, of Brooklyn; he d. May 20, 1888. The widow was living in 1903 in Brooklyn, N. Y. Ch.:

258. I. Willie Cyrus, b. Feb. 20, 1867; d. Dec. 13, 1871.

259. II. Fannie Elizabeth, b. March 29, 1869.

260. III. Orilla Florence, b. Nov. 12, 1872.

261. IV. Grace Centennial, b. Mch. 1, 1876; d. Aug. 5, 1876.

262. V. Hattie Hamilton, b. Feb. 16, 1877; d. July 2, 1878.

263. VI. Mamie, b. Dec. 13, 1878; d. Dec. 24, 1878.

264. VII. Francis James Cook, b. Nov. 20, 1879; d. July 7, 1880.

265. VIII. George Gilbert, b. Jan. 4, 1882; d. July 26, 1882.

266. IX. Amanda Louisa, b. April 13, 1883.

267. X. Edward Francis, b. Aug. 17, 1885; d. Oct. 18, 1887.

105. JULIA ANN GARRETT (Cyrus-Caleb-Welcome-John), b. in Detroit, Mich., Oct. 3, 1847; m. 1872, Stephen W. Danegar, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; she d. July 17, 1888 in Brooklyn. Three ch. were born to this union, one of whom is now living and whose family history will be found in the proper place. Ch.:

268. I. Stephen Francis Danegar, b. Aug. 9, 1873.

269. II. George Danegar, b. Oct. 8, 1875; d. Mch. 1, 1879.

270. III. Sarah Laura Danegar, b. May 19, 1878; d. May 16, 1883.

106. AMANDA LOUISA GARRETT (Cyrus-Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Oct. 12, 1849, in Detroit, Mich.; with her mother moved in 1861 from Winchester, Ind., to Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. April 20, 1870, Edward H. Wood, of Brooklyn; to this union was born seven ch.; only one survives; she d. July 7, 1884; he m. again in 1886. By occupation a car builder; res. Brooklyn; ch.:

271. I. Gilbert Francis Wood, b. March 29, 1871; d. Feb. 13, 1882, in childhood.

272. II. Edward Wood, b. Aug., 1873; d. Oct., 1873; inft.
 273. III. Clara Elizabeth Wood, b. Dec. 21, 1874; d. Sept. 20, 1875; inft.
 274. IV. Mamie Wood, b. Oct. 14, 1876; d. Sept., 1877; inft.
 275. V. Edward Cyrus Wood, b. June 15, 1878.
 276. VI. Helen Louisa Wood, b. Aug. 8, 1881; d. Aug. 20, 1881; inft.
 277. VII. George W. Wood, b. July 6, 1884; d. Aug. 28, 1884; inft.

108. EMILY MELINDA GARRETT (Cyrus-Caleb-Welcome-John), b. April 22, 1859, in Danville, Ind., and two years later moved with her mother to Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Dec. 16, 1877, Roderic A. Hewitt, by occupation carriage trimmer. Ch.:

278. I. Howard Hewitt, b. Sept. 26, 1878; d. Jan., 1880.
 279. II. Clarence Hewitt, b. June, 1883; d. childhood.

In 1900 she was widow in Newark, N. J.

111. EMILY GARRETT (Nathan-Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Hendricks Co., Ind., Aug. 7, 1829; moved with parents about 1834 to Randolph Co., Ind.; m. 1848, Allen O. Neff, of same county; ch.:

280. I. Sarah S. B. Neff, b. Dec. 26, 1849.
 He d. 1882; she d. Sept. 29, 1860.

112. BEULAH GARRETT (Nathan-Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Dec. 29, 1830, in Hendricks Co., Ind.; moved with parents about 1834 to Randolph Co., where she m. about 1846, Alonzo Monroe; she d. Nov. 10, 1853 two ch.:

281. I. Hellen M. Monroe, b.—; n. f. k.
 282. II. Warren Monroe, b.—; d. Sept. 28, 1875.

114. DUANE GARRETT (Nathan-Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Sept. 28, 1835, in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. July 27, 1856, Henrietta Neff, b. July 7, 1837 dau. of Lewis and Susan Neff; they settled on a farm in Randolph Co. He was a soldier during war of the rebellion, served in 1st Ind. heavy artillery. She d.—. To this union was born three ch.:

283. I. Oristes, b. June 8, 1857; d. Sept. 11, 1858; inft.
 284. II. Charles, b. June 16, 1858.
 285. III. Emily, b. Sept. 29, 1860; d. May 5, 1863; inft.

He m. 2nd, May 29, 1894, Mary A. Benifiel, b. June 12, 1856; dau. of George and Elizabeth. He d. Nov. 13, 1902. She resides in Winchester, Ind.

115. PRENTICE GARRETT (Nathan - Caleb - Welcome-John), b. Aug. 18, 1838, in Randolph Co., Ind.; served during the war of the rebellion in 1861 in 8th regiment in three months' service and in three years' service in the 69th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf't.; was disabled Feb., 1863, at Arkansas Post; m. 1861, Sarah Kate Darrah; ch.:

286. I. Lane, b. Oct. 9, 1861; d. Feb. 16, 1862; inf't.

287. II. Lillie A., b. Jan 7, 1863.

288. III. Cynthia Belle, b. July 7, 1864.

289. IV. Beulah May, b. July 13, 1875.

He d. 1897; she d. July 22, 1908; res. Winchester, Ind.

116. FREMONT GARRETT (Nahtan - Caleb - Welcome-John), b. Nov. 2, 1851, in Randolph Co., Ind., son of Nathan and Malinda Garrett, nee Hunt (she was the second wife of Nathan Garrett and was herself a widow Strahn; was dau. of Bazil Hunt); Fremont was educated in the schools of the county and made the practice of law his profession; res., Winchester, Ind.; he m. Feb. 23, 1871, Addie Trueblood, b. Nov. 5, 1852; she d. 1889; to this union was b. ch.:

290. I. Arthur Thompson Garrett, b. Nov. 20, 1871.

291. II. Egbert Welcome, b. Jan. 17, 1874; d. Sept. 23, 1874.

292. III. Eddie, b. Aug. 2, 1875; d. Jan. 5, 1876; inf't.

293. IV. Myrtle Sylvania, b. Jan. 2, 1877.

294. V. Edna, b. Oct. 18, 1879.

295. VI. Nellie, b. Oct. 5, 1882.

After the death of his wife he m. 2nd time, Sept. 14, 1892, Anna Robertson, nee Rooney, dau. of Patrick and Catherine (Mahoney) Rooney; three ch.:

296. VII. (1) Frank, b. May 28, 1896; d. Dec. 8, 1904; child.

297. VIII. (2) Frederick, b. June 11, 1897.

298. IX. (3) Catherine, b. June 26, 1900.

He d. Jan. 19, 1903; widow resides at Winchester, Ind., 1906.

117. EGBERT GARRETT (Nathan-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Aug. 20, 1854, in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. Jan. 5,

1877, Eva Jameson, b. Sept. 11, 1858, dau. of John and Evaline Jameson, of Missouri. Res. 1909, Winchester, Ind. Ch.:

299. I. Celia Alice, b. Oct. 31, 1877.

300. II. Nathan E., b. Aug. 22, 1879.

301. III. Norville Fremont, b. Sept. 3, 1882.

302. IV. Mabel, b. March 9, 1885; d. March 30, 1886.

303. V. Irmia, b. Jan. 14, 1887.

304. VI. Opal, b. —, 1889.

305. VII. Volney C., b. June 17, 1892.

306. VIII. Frances C., April 16, 1897; d. May 29, 1908.

118. JESSIE BENTON GARRETT (Nathan-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), dau. of Nathan and Malinda (Hunt) Garrett, b. Aug. 10, 1856, in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. Feb. 18, 1872 Elihu Swain; his occupation merchant and farmer; P. O. 1907, Iola, Allen Co., Kas. Ch.:

307. I. Corwin Duane Swain, b. March 16, 1874.

308. II. Ira Nathan Swain, b. March 14, 1876.

309. III. Bertha Brainard Swain, b. Dec. 27, 1883.

310. IV. Mabel Elsie Swain, b. July 30, 1888.

311. V. Blaine Cecil Swain, b. July 26, 1891.

312. VI. Anna Phoebe Swain, b. Oct. 5, 1895; d. Dec. 9, 1897.

121. WELCOME ELSWORTH GARRETT (Nathan-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Oct. 10, 1862, in Randolph Co., Ind.; m. Miss Frances Hunt; he d. at Winchester, Ind., June, 1905; she resides at Losantsville, Ind. Ch.:

313. I. Ronald Garrett, b. Dec. 7, 1901.

123. ELIZA JANE CLEMENTS (Caroline-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. June 15, 1842; m. Oct. 8, 1861, John D. Wisheart, son of John and Mary Wisheart; his occupation, farmer and stock dealer. Res. Hendricks Co., Ind., P. O. North Salem. Ch.:

I. Dr. Wm. H. Wisheart, b. Aug. 28, 1863; res. Colfax, Ind.

II. Effie F. Wisheart, b. Dec. 17, 1870; d. s. p.

III. Dr. Oscar Wisheart, b. Sept. 24, 1874; res. North Salem.

IV. Letitia Wisheart, b. Dec. 23, 1879.

V. Victor Wisheart, b. 1885.

124. WILLIAM CALEB CLEMENTS (Caroline-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Oct. 7, 1844, in Hendricks Co., Ind.; m.

Oct. 31, 1866, Sarah J. Wisheart, b. Jan. 5, 1849, dau. of John and Mary Wisheart; his occupation, farmer; served as a soldier in the union army during the war in Co. C, 51st Reg. Ind. Vol.; was elected sheriff and served several years in that office; she d. July 11, 1903. He m. 2nd Feb. 9, 1907, Mary Yates, nee Lout, dau. of James. Res. Danville, Ind. Ch.:

I. Addie O. Clements, b. July 23, 1867; d. July 22, 1868.

II. Alma E. Clements, b. Jan 23, 1869; m. Jan. 23, 1890, Elza S. Widdle, b. June 5, 1868. P. O., Plainfield, Ind.

III. Clarence O. Clements, b. July 6, 1870; m. Mary L. Hogate. Res., Indianapolis, Ind.

IV. Florence F. Clements, b. Sept. 28, 1872; m. W. J. Kennedy, Danville, Ind.

V. Grace V. Clements, b. Nov. 22, 1874; m — Crawford. Res., Danville, Ind.

VI. Ella M. Clements, b. Dec. 1, 1877.

VII. Lillie E. Clements, b. Nov. 11, 1879; m. Jesse Kennedy; res., Indianapolis, Ind.

VIII. Carl E. Clements, b. Dec. 15, 1881; d. July 3, 1885, s. p.

IX. Omer W. Clements, b. Oct. 21, 1884.

X. Paul G. Clements, b.

He died Sept. 19, 1907, at Danville, Ind.

127. LEVI GARRETT (Luther-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Aug. 24, 1839; m. Feb. 13, 1883, Susan A. Mink, b. Dec. 18, 1862, in Lee Co. W. Va., eldest dau. of Thompson and Nannie (Andis) Mink. He is a farmer; res., Hamilton Co., Ind., east of Noblesville, which is his P. O. address. Ch.:

314. I. Ethel Leona Garrett, b. April 11, 1884.

315. II. Clarence Berdue Garrett, b. Sept. 26, 1885.

316. III. Charles Julian Garrett, b. June 25, 1889.

317. IV. Forest Hill Garrett, b. Sept. 2, 1894.

318. V. Jennie Iris Garrett, b. Oct. 4, 1900.

128. JAMES GARRETT (Luther-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. July 5, 1841; m. Dec. 9, 1867, Rebecca Miller, b. April 28, 1846, in Pennsylvania, dau. of Albertus and Susannah (Stahl) Miller; she d. June 15, 1892. He was soldier in the union army during the war in Co. B, 130th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf.; oc-

cupation, farmer; res., Lapel, Madison Co., Ind. Ch.:

319. I. Mary Grace Garrett, b. Aug. 9, 1882; m.

129. CATHERINE GARRETT (Luther-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Jan. 29, 1843; m. Sept. 9, 1865, John Driver, b. May 19, 1838, son of Jacob and Amanda M. Driver, of Randolph Co., Ind. He was b. in Randolph Co. and lived there throughout life. He was a soldier in Co. A, 84th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf.; served nearly three years; occupation, farmer; he d. Sept. 27, 1902; she living near farmland, Ind. Ch.:

320. I. Rosanna Driver, b. Aug. 20, 1866; d. Oct. 6, 1866.

321. II. Henry E. Driver, b. Sept. 4, 1867; d. Dec. 18, 1871.

322. III. Levi Jacob Driver, b. Oct. 1, 1869.

323. IV. Alfred Riley Driver, b. Dec. 5, 1871; m.

324. V. Clarissa Ellen Driver, b. June 4, 1875; m.

325. VI. Harvey Eldridge Driver, b. July 14, 1878.

130. WELCOME GARRETT (Luther-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Jan. 27, 1846; m. Aug. 26, 1869, Margaret, dau. of Daniel and Eleanor Gift; she d.; he m. second Mrs. Malinda Bugh, b. 1855, widow of James A. Bugh and dau. of Moses and Matilda (Kelsy) Alspach; occupation, farmer; P. O., Summitville, Ind. Ch.:

326. I. Frank Garrett, b. May 7, 1870.

327. II. Alonzo W. Garrett, b. Sept. 2, 1871; d. April 9, 1872.

328. III. Luther M. Garrett, b. March 6, 1874.

132. SARAH GARRETT (Luther-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Dec. 24, 1850, in —; m. July 27, 1872, Calvin McNeese, son of John and Sarah (Hiatt) McNeese; he is a farmer; address Farmland, Ind. Ch.:

329. I. John Luther McNeese, b. Aug. 31, 1873.

330. II. Jessie Benton McNeese, b. March 9, 1876.

331. III. Josie May McNeese, b. June 27, 1884; d. Oct. 6, 1884.

332. IV. Herman Eldridge McNeese, b. Jan. 20, 1886.

333. V. Golvie Olive McNeese, b. Dec. 1, 1889.

133. NATHAN GARRETT (Luther-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. March 25, 1853; m. June 22, 1874, Matilda Reason, b. Feb. 23, 1858, dau. of W. H. Reason, of Madison Co., Ind.; occupation, farmer; res., 1907, Madison Co., Ind., P. O., 1906, Anderson,

Ind., R. F. D. 11. Ch.:

334. I. Xena, b. March 29, 1875.

335. II. Mary, b. March 19, 1877.

336. III. Carrie Belle, b. May 16, 1879.

337. IV. Sarah A, b. Sept. 1, 1882.

338. V. Emily Fay, b. April 29, 1885.

339. VI. Loretta, b. Sept. 28, 1887; d. Oct. 1, 1887.

340. VII. Orville H., b. March 12, 1892.

134. CALEB ALFRED GARRETT (Luther-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 9, 1855; m. Jan. 27, 1898, Sarah Catherine Huntsinger, of Madison Co., Ind., dau. of —; he is a farmer; res. Madison Co.; P. O., 1906, Anderson, R. F. D. 9. Ch.:

341. I. Robert Dale Garrett, b. Feb. 21, 1900; d. 8-18-'01.

342. II. Ora Glenn, b. July 30, 1902.

343. III. Anna Matilda, b. June 1, 1905.

135. MARGARET JANE McPHEETERS (Anna Eliza-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 11, 1829; m. Jan. 4, 1849, William McDaniel; she d. Nov. 24, 1879; res. Hendricks Co. Ch.:

I. Samuel A. McDaniel, b. June 19, 1849; d. June 24, 1851.

II. Lewis Wesley McDaniel, b. Sept. 29, 1855.

136. WELCOME GARRETT McPHEETERS (Anna Eliza-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Sept. 24, 1831; m. Jan. 23, 1855, Julia Caroline Life, b. Feb. 29, 1834, dau. of —; he served three years in Co. B, 7th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf.; he d. Feb. 14, 1888; she d. March 6, 1906; he was a farmer and stock raiser; res. near Danville, Hendricks Co., Ind. Ch.:

I. Margaret Sylvania McPheeters, b. March 11, 1856; m. Aug. 1, 1880, Theodore Huber, b. Oct. 11, 1856, son of Jacob and Melvina (Stiles) Huber, the former a native of Germany, his wife of Maysville, Ky. Ch.:

1. Flora May Huber, b. May 1, 1881.

2. Leroy Huber, b. Jan. 19, 1883.

II. John William McPheeters, b. July 23, 1858; m. Ella Adams; res. Dodge City, Kas.

III. Mary Jane McPheeters, b. Oct. 3, 1860; m. William Williams; res. Danville, Ind.

IV. Eliza Kate McPheeters, b. Aug. 26, 1865; m. Charles Williams.

V. Samuel Wadsworth McPheeters, b. Oct. 3, 1866; m. — Alexander; res. Danville, Ind.

VI. Charles Jones McPheeters, b. Oct. 7, 1868; d. March 13, 1865; s. p.

VII. Laura Levina McPheeters, b. May 19, 1870; m. Erastus Clark.

VIII. Eva McPheeters, b. Nov. 3, 1872; m. George Davis.

IX. Pearl McPheeters, b. Jan. 16, 1874; m. — Hodge.

X. Harry McPheeters, b. March 20, 1879.

137. REBECCA McPHEETERS (Anna Eliza-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Nov. 4, 1834, in Hendricks Co., Ind.; m. Oct. 2, 1849, Jesse Thompson, b. Nov. 7, 1829; he was a soldier during the war of '61 to '65; from the effects of this service he was rendered almost totally blind; res. Danville, Ind.; occupation, farmer; he d. Aug., 1900; she d. —. Ch.:

I. Lawrence M. Thompson, b. Nov. 1, 1850; m. Sept. 2, 1878, Helen Goul, b. Dec. 9, 1859; he is a carpenter by trade; res., 1906, Indianapolis; they have no ch.

II. Arthur Garrett Thompson, b. May 10, 1853; m. Dec. 30, 1875, Mary H. Miles, b. March 20, 1853; occupation, undertaker; res. Danville, Ind.; ch.:

1. Roy Thompson, b. Sept. 27, 1876; d. Mar. 7, 1877, s. p.

2. Glen M. Thompson, b. Aug. 4, 1882.

3. Earl Thompson, b. Aug. 10, 1884.

III. Nathan J. Thompson, b. Aug. 31, 1855; m. Feb., 1877, Alice Ferguson; he is a farmer; P. O., Danville, Ind. Ch.:

1. Robert Smith Thompson, b. Jan. 21, 1878.

2. Raymond Arthur Thompson, b. Oct. 14, 1881.

IV. Cyrus Leander Thompson, b. Sept. 17, 1857; m. Aug. 5, 1879, Lillie Dill; occupation, druggist; Danville, Ind. Ch.:

1. Bernice Thompson, b. Feb. 16, 1880.

V. Samuel Luther Thompson, b. March 5, 1860; m.

VI. Jessie May Thompson, b. July 8, 1862.

VII. William Thompson, b. July 10, 1866.

VIII. Julia Sylvania Thompson, b. Jan. 2, 1869; m. — Warner; res. Danville, Ind.

IX. Chas. R. Thompson, b. Mar. 12, 1871; d. May 16, 1872.

X. Ethan Thompson, b. Feb. 8, 1873; d. Aug. 12, 1873.

XI. Anna Eliza Thompson, b. March 17, 1877; m. — Blair, res. Indianapolis, Ind.

140. THEOPHOLUS MILO McPHEETERS (Anna Eliza-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 30, 1850; m. Dec. 24, 1877, Matilda A. Sharp, b. May 7, 1856; he d. Sept. 6, 1880; two ch.:

I. Ada McPheeters, b. April 17, 1878.

II. Frank C. McPheeters, b. July 26, 1879.

141. ELIZA ELLEN McPHEETERS (Anna Eliza-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. June 30, 1856; m. Sept. 7, 1874, Joel Ousley, b. May 13, 1853; res. Montgomery Co., Ind. Ch.:

I. Eugene E. Ousley, b. Feb. 1, 1878.

II. Nevin S. Ousley, b. April 5, 1885.

142. OLIVER G. COFFIN (Julia Ann Garrett-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Feb. 24, 1841; m. March 15, 1859, Nancy C. Yount, dau. of Mathias and Catherine Yount; she d. Jan., 1863; he was a soldier in Co. A, 123rd Ill. Mounted Inf.; was wounded; res. Frankfort, Ind.; he d. —. Ch.:

I. Jesse M. Coffin, b. Dec. 23, 1859; m. Aug. 24, 1882, Lizzie Knetzer; ch.:

1. Martha Ellen Coffin, b. July 23, 1883.

2. Oliver Marion Coffin, b. Feb. 18, 1885.

II. Ellen Coffin, b. Oct. 12, 1861; m. Feb. 19, 1882, Frank Marker, b. April 24, 1862; d. June 22, 1885; they had one ch. Res., 1907, Frankfort, Ind.

1. Harrison R. Marker.

Second m. of Oliver G. Coffin, m. Dec. 20, 1865, Anna D. Tharp, b. Feb. 17, 1848, dau. of Jesse L. and Mary Tharp; ch.:

III. (1) William N. Coffin, b. Sept. 26, 1868.

IV. (2) Madison G. Coffin, b. Feb. 17, 1871; d. Apr. 16, 1872.

V. (3) Guy R. Coffin, b. Oct. 21, 1874.

VI. (4) Edward S. Coffin, b. April 24, 1877.

VII. (5) Roy St. Elmo Coffin, b. Nov. 18, 1883.

144. HENRY COFFIN (Julia Ann Garrett-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 6, 1844; m. Oct. 18, 1865, Hannah Kiger; he

was a soldier, Co. H, 99th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf.; marched through with Gen. Sherman; occupation, farmer; res., 1907, Hendricks Co., Ind., in Danville; ch.:

- I. Anna E. Coffin, b. Aug. 28, 1866.
- II. Arthur H. Coffin, b. Nov. 17, 1867.
- III. Daniel I. Coffin, b. April 17, 1870.
- IV. Charles N. Coffin, b. March 30, 1872.
- V. William C. Coffin, b. Oct. 20, 1878; d. Jan. 28, 1879.
- VI. May Coffin, b. July 14, 1883; d. Oct. 14, 1884; inf.

148. CATHERINE E. SIMMONS (Emily Garrett-Dr. Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 5, 1836, in Wayne Co., Ind.; m. —, L. H. Ponjade, of Marion Co., Oregon; she d. about 1870. His P. O. address, 1907, Gervais, Oregon. Ch. names not reported.

150. EDWARD M. SIMMONS (Emily Garrett-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), son of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons, b. about six miles north of Richmond, Wayne Co., Ind., May 6, 1838; emigrated with his parents across the plains in 1852 and settled in Marion Co., Oregon; m. Oct. 17, 1866, in Salt Lake City, Utah, Elizabeth J. Bowdidge, native of the isle of Jersey. He at one time was enlisted as a soldier under Captain Goff in the Washington volunteers to fight the Indians. She d. about 1902. P. O. address, 1907, Oysterville, Wash. Seven ch.:

I. Ina Elizabeth Simmons, b. Aug. 30, 1867, in Salt Lake City; m. 1883 at Astoria, Oregon, James O. Burke; they have four ch.:

1. Ina Sidney Burke, b. Nov. 6, 1884.
2. Edward James Burke, b. July 9, 1886.
3. Iva Pearl Burke, b. April 3, 1888; d. June 16, 1897, at Vancouver, Wash.
4. Charles Franklin Burke, b. Oct. 12, 1890.

The above four children were all b. in Astoria, Oregon, and Ina S. Burke, the eldest, was married to Herbert E. Nelson, of Oysterville, Wash. The mother m. second, March 19, 1902, in Portland, Ore., DeWitt C. Stoner; no issue.

II. Florence Mary Simmons, b. June 7, 1869, in Salt Lake City; not m. Address, Oysterville, Wash.

III. Edward John Simmons, b. April 1, 1871; d. Dec. 18, 1877.

IV. Emily Alice Simmons, b. June 16, 1873; d. Oct. 12, 1877.

V. James Jerome Simmons, b. at Forest Grove, Oregon, June 10, 1875; m. Sept., 1899, Marie Givens; ch.:

1. Loyal Ellis Simmons, b. July 9, 1900.

2. Beatrice Elizabeth Simmons, b. Aug. 8, 1903.

Address, 1907, Oysterville, Wash.

VI. Ivy Pearl Simmons, b. July 25, 1882, at Rainer, Wash.; d. same place, Feb. 6, 1884.

VII. Nera Nell Simmons, b. July 30, 1885, at Willapa, Wash.

150. NATHAN GARRETT SIMMONS (Emily Garrett-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), son of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons, b. July 12, 1840, in Wayne Co., Ind.; moved with his parents in 1852 across the plains to Oregon; settled in Marion Co. He m. —; he d. —. Address of widow and children not known to the writer. Ch.

152. LUTHER SIMMONS, son of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons, b. in Wayne Co., Ind., Feb. 1, 1846; emigrated across the plains in 1852; settled in Marion Co., Oregon. n. f. k.

153. LEWIS SIMMONS (Emily Garrett-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), son of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons, b. June 18, 1850, in Wayne Co., Ind.; moved with his parents, crossing the plains, settling in Marion Co., Oregon, in 1852; m. Address, Portland, Ore. One ch.

154. JAMES JEROME SIMMONS, son of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons, b. Aug. 10, 1852; reared in Marion Co., Oregon; m. —; he d. —. Five ch., address not known to writer:

I. John Simons.

II. Lewis Simmons.

III. Alexander Simmons.

IV. Mary Simmons.

V. ———, (son).

155. CALEB A. SIMMONS, son of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons, b. March 1, 1855, in Oregon; m. Nov. 20, 1895, Emma Jones, b. —, dau. of S. W. R. Jones, of Kokomo, Ind. Occupation, farmer. Address, 1909, Gervais, Marion Co., Oregon. Ch.:

I. Alpha Emma Simmons, b. Sept. 7, 1896.

156. PETER SIMMONS, son of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons; b. Feb. 25, 1857, in Marion Co., Oregon; n. f. k.

157. MARY SIMMONS, daughter of John and Emily (Garrett) Simmons, b. in Marion Co., Oregon, Aug. 11, 1860; m. Con Miller.

159. EMMA JANE GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), oldest child of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, b. in Madison Co., Iowa, Feb. 7, 1854; m. Dec. 15, 1872, Andrew J. Nichols b. Nov. 9, 1852, in Springfield, Ill., son of Fleet and Elizabeth (Frye) Nichols; they lived for a few years in Madison Co., Ia., where the two older children were born, then moved to Nebraska. He is a farmer and stock raiser. Res., 1909, near Eddyville, Dawson Co., Neb. Ch.:

344. I. Celia Frances Nichols, b. Sept. 19, 1873; m. John Daniels; he d. —; one ch.:

1. Zelda Daniels, b. — 1893.

345. II. Ora Lee Nichols, b. Feb. 4, 1875; m. William D. Carr; res. Seward, Neb.; ch.:

1. Ora Alice Carr.

346. III. Willie Nichols, b. May 4, 1878; d. June 15, 1878.

347. IV. Ella Claire Nichols, b. Nov. 4, 1880; m. the Rev. Jacob Henry Williams; res. Oconto, Custer Co., Neb. No ch.

348. V. Arthur Robert Nichols, b. Dec. 17, 1883; principal of schools, Elm Creek, Neb. Graduate Fremont, Neb., College.

349. VI. Albert Morris Nichols, b. Dec. 17, 1883; twin brother of last named. Telegraph operator. Graduate Fremont, Neb. College.

350. VII. Elizabeth May Nichols, b. Feb. 14, 1888. Teacher; graduate Kearney, Neb., State Normal.

351. VIII. Georgia Lanonie Nichols, b. June 10, 1893.

160. SARAH LERUSE GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), dau. of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, b. Jan. 18, 1856, in Madison Co., Iowa. Graduate Valparaiso Indiana University. School principal and superintendent fifteen years. Member Nebraska State Board of Examiners six

years. Secretary Chief Justice Nebraska Supreme Court four years. Registrar Kearney Nebraska State Normal School since its founding till the present time, 1909. A noted woman educator.

161. CYNTHA ELLA GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), dau. of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, b. Jan. 1, 1858, in Madison Co., Ia.; m. March 10, 1880, Charles E. Whitenack, b. Aug. 2, 1851, son of John W. and Catherine (Murphy) Whitenack; he d. Dec. 1906; the family reside in Fremont, Neb. Ch.:

352. I. Elbert Dayton Whitenack, b. Jan. 16, 1881, in Madison Co., Ia.

353. II. Raymond Vinton Whitenack, b. May 3, 1882, in Madison Co., Ia. Marble cutter.

354. III. Rodenia Floy Whitenack, b. Sept. 19, 1883; m. Cecil Bowen; ch.:

1. Leland Bowen, b. Aug. 6, 1891.

2. Lola Bowen, b. April 1, 1904.

355. IV. Goldie Caroline Whitenack, b. Jan. 20, 1887. Teacher.

162. JAMES MADISON GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), son of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, b. in Madison Co., Ia., Dec. 3, 1859; m. Nov. 1, 1881, Alice Webster, b. April 6, 1864, in Marion Co., Ia., dau. of Stephen R. and Lucy E. Webster; she d. Jan. 30, 1890; he resides in Raymond, King Co., Wash. Ch.:

356. I. William Garrett, b. Feb. 12, 1882, in Warren Co., Ia.; now in U. S. navy.

357. II. Jennie A. Garrett, teacher, b. Aug. 24, 1884, in Hall Co., Neb. Married Richard F. Talbot, lawyer, June, 1908; resides at Wessington, South Dakota.

358. III. Hattie L. Garrett, b. May 21, 1886, in Hall Co., Neb.; teacher.

359. IV. Lena M. Garrett, b. June 7, 1888, in York Co., Neb.; teacher. Married John N. Ellerman, banker and member South Dakota Legislature, June 10, 1908; resides at Fairfax, South Dakota.

360. V. Emma L. Garrett, b. Jan. 26, 1890, in Benedict, York Co., Neb.; teacher.

These girls are all graduates of Fremont College, Fremont, Neb.

163. MILAN JACOB GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), son of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, b. in Madison Co., Ia., March 11, 1862; m. March 10, 1887, Miss Sadie C. Sturman; he is employed with the Philippine commission at Manila, P. I.; she is a teacher of English in the schools of Manila. Graduate of Highland Park College, Des Moines, Ia. He was a city superintendent of schools and an institute instructor for a number of years. Was a member of the Montana State Board of Regents for several years. Holds teachers' life certificates from Iowa, Nebraska, Montana and Washington. A good public speaker. Has written much for the press. Ch.:

361. I. Opal Garrett, b. Aug. 1, 1898.

362. II. Wayne Garrett, b. Dec. 15, 1901.

165. CHARLES FRANCIS GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), son of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, b. in Madison Co., Iowa, Oct. 25 1866; m. Lulu Graham; he is superintendent of city schools in Sac City, Ia., prominent lecturer and conductor of teachers' institutes. Ch.:

363. I. Gladys Leruse Garrett, b. Aug. 12, 1892.

364. II. Lois Garrett, b. March 4, 1898.

166. ERASMUS ORION GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Oct. 25, 1868; m. June 30, 1894, at Broken Bow, Neb., Louise Mosby, dau. of John Wesley and Louise (Myers) Mosby, of Eureka, Calif. He graduated from the Fremont (Neb.) college and the Nebraska State Normal School at Peru, Neb. Was school superintendent and institute instructor for ten years, after which he became western agent for the American Book Company. An orator and after dinner speaker. He is a Knight Templar and a 32nd degree Mason. Was a member of the governor's congress or White House Conference in Washington, D. C., May, 1908, which was called by President Roosevelt. He is an intimate friend of William J.



E. O. GARRETT

200. V. Emma L. Garrett, b. Jan. 26, 1890, in Benedict, Neb., teacher.

These 201 are all graduates of Fremont College, Fremont, Neb.

163. MILAN JACOB GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb W. second son) son of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, in Adams Co., Ia. b. March 11, 1871; m. March 10, 1887, M. Sarah C. Surnam; he is employed with the Philippine government at Manila, P. I.; she is a teacher of English in the school of Manila. Graduate of Highland Park College, De Witt, Mo. He was a city superintendent of schools and an instructor for a number of years. Was a member of the Iowa State Board of Regents for several years. Holds teaching certificates from Iowa, Nebraska, Montana and California. A good public speaker. Has written much for the *Chicago Tribune*.

1. Gladys Gertrude Garrett, b. Aug. 1, 1898.

2. Myrtle Garrett, b. Dec. 15, 1901.

164. JOHN S. FRANCIS GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb W. second son) son of William and Tabitha (Evans) Garrett, in Adams Co., Ia. b. Oct. 25, 1890; m. Lula Graham; he is a teacher of primary schools in Sac City, Ia., prominent lecturer on the *Teachers' Institutes, Ch.*

1. Gladys Louise Garrett, b. Aug. 12, 1892.

2. Lois Garrett, b. March 4, 1898.

165. ERASMUS ORION GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb W. second son) son of John, b. Oct. 25, 1878; m. June 24, 1894, at Broken Bow, Okla. Louise Mosby, dau. of John Wesley and Louise Mosby, b. Feb. 25, 1875, at Lake, Calif. He graduated from the Fremont College, Neb., and the Nebraska State Normal School at Kearney, Neb., and superintendent and institute instructor in the State of Iowa, which he became western agent for the *Western Life Insurance Company*. An orator and after dinner speaker. He is a prominent Templar and a 32nd degree Mason. Was a member of the government's congress on White House Conference at Washington, D. C., July, 1908, which was called by President Taft. He is an intimate friend of William J.



E. O. GARRETT

Bryan and was Mr. Bryan's traveling companion on the way to this conference and while in Washington. Was Democratic candidate for lieutenant governor of Nebraska in 1908, receiving an unusually large vote. The official count, however, gave his opponent a plurality of 202 votes. He has traveled extensively in Canada, Mexico and the United States. Res. Fremont, Neb. Ch.:

365. I. Marmion Mosby Garrett, b. Jan. 16, 1900.

366. II. Paul Evans Garrett, b. Sept. 18, 1904.

366-a. III. Louise Jean Garrett, b. Nov. 27, 1907.

366-b. IV. Virginia Grace Garrett, b. Jan. 15, 1909.

All born in Fremont, Neb.

167. RICHMOND VINTON GARRETT (William-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Oct. 12, 1870, Winterset, Iowa. Unmarried. Graduate Fremont, Neb., College.

168. ALFRED GARRETT (Eliza-Joshua-Welcome-John), b. Dec. 23, 1835, probably in Mason Co., Ill.; m. April 17, 1859, Mary L. Lucas, b. Oct. 22, 1843; he was engineer and farmer; res. Chandlerville, Ill. P. O., 1907, Wetherford, Okla.; ch.:

367. I. Martha Jane, b. Aug. 6, 1860; d. Nov. 6, 1861.

368. II. Eliza Ann, b. March 9, 1862; d. Aug. 26, 1863.

369. III. Harriet Elizabeth, b. Nov. 8, 1863; d. Oct. 15, 1864.

370. IV. Nathan Curtis, b. Sept. 18, 1866; d. July 6, 1868.

371. V. Mary Frances, b. Feb. 2, 1869.

372. VI. William David, b. June 3, 1871; d. Sept. 26, 1878.

373. VII. Emma May, b. Dec. 26, 1873; d. Aug. 24, 1884.

374. VIII. Lorena, b. Nov. 18, 1876.

375. IX. Frank Alfred, b. Feb. 11, 1880.

169. MINERVA GARRETT (Eliza Garrett-Joshua-Welcome-John), b. Jan. 15, 1839, in Mason Co., Ill.; m. Oct. 11, 1857, in Havana, Ill., Valentine Altes, b. June 26, 1815, d. Dec. 27, 1884; moved to Lancaster, Schuyler Co., Mo., 1858; ch.:

376. I. William Altes, b. Feb. 18, 1858.

377. II. Elizabeth Altes, b. March 9, 1860.

378. III. Valentine Altes Jr., b. Jan. 28, 1862.

379. IV. Charles Altes, b. May 12, 1864.

380. V. Margaret Altes, b. March 25, 1866.

381. VI. Jacob Altes, b. Feb. 14, 1868; d. inf.
382. VII. Henry Clay Altes, b. Jan. 18, 1871.
383. VIII. Eliza Altes, b. April 30, 1873.
384. IX. Frederick Altes, b. March 24, 1876.
385. X. Minnie Altes, b. April 24, 1879.
386. XI. Clarence J. Altes, b. Jan. 6, 1882.
170. ABIGAIL GARRETT (Eliza-Joshua-Welcome-John), dau. of Joel and Eliza (Garrett) Garrett, b. 1848, in Mason Co., Ill.; m. James Wiseman, b. 1848. Ch.:
388. I. William Riley Wiseman, b. about 1872.
389. II. Annie Wiseman, b. about 1875.
390. III. Mary Etta Wiseman, b. about 1877.
391. IV. Franklin Wiseman, b. about 1879.
392. V. Albert Wiseman, b. about 1882.
171. JACOB GARRETT (Eliza-Joshua-Welcome-John), son of Joel and Eliza (Garrett) Garrett, b. in Mason Co., Ill.; m. Mary Rhodes; moved to Missouri; n. f. k.
172. IRENE GARRETT (Eliza-Joshua-Welcome-John), b. in Mason Co., Ill.; m. Richard (?) Rhodes; she d. April, 1881; four ch.: names not known, 393-394-395-396.
173. JANE GARRETT (Eliza-Joshua-Welcome-John), dau. of Joel and Eliza (Garrett) Garrett, b. in Mason Co., Ill.; m. William Rhodes; n. f. k.
174. ANDREW J. GOSNELL, b. Dec. 21, 1829, son of John and Lucinda (Garrett) Gosnell; m. at Terre Haute, Ind., Isabelle Eddinton, b. Jan. 6, 1836; his occupation for many years was pilot on river steamboat; res., 1907, Terre Haute, Ind. Ch.:
- I. Charles J. Gosnell, b. Dec. 30, 1856; m. Nov. 12, 1906, Eliza J. Barnett.
- II. Francis D. Gosnell, b. Jan. 15, 1859; not m.
- III. Linza E. Gosnell, b. April 6, 1861; m. Nov. 30, 1892, Clara Peters; she d. Dec. 21, 1893; he m. second, June 30, 1896, Lillie Fuqua.
- IV. William E. Gosnell, b. Jan. 24, 1863; not m.
- V. Henry S. Gosnell, b. Feb. 28, 1865.
- VI. Allen E. Gosnell, b. Aug. 23, 1867; m. Aug. 25, 1891, Rose Tennis; he d. April 7, 1902; four ch.:

1. Hazel M. Gosnell.
2. Helen Gosnell.
3. Hobart Gosnell.
4. Louisa Gosnell.

VII. Laura J. Gosnell, b. Sept. 6, 1869; m. Sept. 22, 1896, J. D. Greenlee; one ch.

VIII. Mary Eliza Gosnell, b. Sept. 22, 1872.

IX. Ada Lucinda Gosnell, b. Sept. 29, 1874; m. Sept. 25, 1901, John Bard; res. Terre Haute; they have two ch.

X. George Edward Gosnell, b. June 1, 1877.

178. EMILY GOSNELL, b. June 20, 1836, dau. of John and Lucinda (Garrett) Gosnell; m. June 3, 1855, at Terre Haute, Ind., William W. Payne, b. June 25, 1836, in Lawrenceburg, Ky.; occupation, cabinetmaker; ch.:

I. Henry C. Payne, b. July 4, 1856; m. Sept. 12, 1881, Sarah Didlot, dau. of William and Sarah, of Vigo Co., Ind.; their ch.:

1. Nellie M. Payne, b. Oct. 3, 1886.
2. Cora Payne, b. Oct. 29, 1888.
3. Pearl Payne, b. April 1, 1892.
4. Henry Payne, b. Jan. 19, 1894.
5. Ruby A. Payne, b. Aug. 9, 1896.

II. Robert B. Payne, b. April 7, 1858; m. Sept. 11, 1880, Lizzie Ruggles; she d. April 4, 1881; he m. second, Feb. 12, 1882, Mary M. Reed, dau. of Thomas and Anna Reed; res. Brazil, Ind.; ch.:

1. Dowel Payne, b. Nov. 21, 1882; d. May 17, 1883.
2. Tony P. Payne, b. Nov. 25, 1883.
3. Ray G. Payne, b. March 4, 1886.
4. Howard T. Payne, b. Oct. 31, 1888.
5. Grace Payne, b. June 5, 1892; d. Jan. 10, 1893.
6. Harry R. Payne, b. April 10, 1898.

III. Hattie B. Payne, b. Jan. 12, 1860; m. Jan. 15, 1885, James Henry Bell, b. Feb. 24, 1848, in Tippecanoe Co., Ind., son of David Fritz and Hannah (Jacob) Bell. P. O., 1907, Winthrop, Ind.; occupation, farmer; no issue.

IV. Lewis Woodford Payne, b. Oct. 19, 1862; m. 1885, Frances Bald, dau. of Patsey and Anna, of Va.; he d. June 3, 1906; three ch.:

1. Mabel Payne, b. Jan. 8, 1886.
 2. Emily Irene Payne, b. Dec. 5, 1888.
 3. Hazel J. Payne, b. Aug. 9, 1892.
 - V. Caroline M. Payne, b. Sept. 15, 1863; d. s. p. Apr. 9, '66.
 - VI. John W. Payne, b. Oct. 30, 1865; d. s. p. Apr. 28, 1866.
 - VII. Mary E. Payne, b. Feb. 6, 1867; m. R. C. Calvert; she d. May 10, 1892; no living issue.
 - VIII. Martha M. Payne, b. April 22, 1869; m. Pearl Sparks; she d. March 8, 1899; no issue.
 - IX. William D. Payne, b. May 13, 1871; d. Feb. 15, 1872.
 - X. Lottie T. Payne, b. Jan. 19, 1873; m. William Moore; she d. Nov. 16, 1893; two ch.; both dec.
 - XI. Emma Payne, b. Jan. 29, 1875; d. Feb. 5, 1875.
 - XII. Minnie Payne, b. Jan. 14, 1876; d. Jan. 15, 1876.
 - XIII. Annie T. Payne, b. Dec. 12, 1877; d. Feb. 24, 1882.
 - XIV. Hallie Payne, b. Jan. 21, 1880; d. Jan. 21, 1881.
- 179.** WILLIAM M. GOSNELL, b. May 5, 1839, son of John and Lucinda (Garrett) Gosnell; he was a soldier during the war of the rebellion from July 3, 1861, to Sept. 27, 1864, Co. A, 35th Reg. Ill. Vol. Inf., inlisting at Bement, Ill. Res. Clinton, Ia. He m. Feb., 1884, Celia Keltie; ch.:
- I. Ruth Ethel, b. May 4, 1885.
 - II. Rachel Ida Gosnell, b. Aug. 10, 1889.
- 180.** HARRIET GOSNELL, b. Aug. 10, 1842, dau. of John and Lucinda (Garrett) Gosnell; m. Aug. 8, 1860, John McClarey; to this union was born three ch., all of whom died in infancy; he d. May 21, 1866. She m. second, Sept. 26, 1867, Edward Young, b. Aug. 17, 1844; res. Gibson Co. Ind.; she d. May 6, 1886; ch.:
- I. Chs. E. Young, b. June 12, 1868. Res. Farmersburg, Ind.
 - II. Edward Young, b. Oct. 16, 1869. Res. Farmersburg, Ind.
 - III. Hattie Young, b. April 12, 1872.
 - IV. Mattie Young, b. Dec. 1, 1873.
 - V. Lulu Belle Young, b. Nov. 13, 1876.
 - VI. Francis Marion Young, b. March 26, 1878. Res. Farmersburg, Ind.

- VII. Alice (?) Young, b. Oct. 13, 1879.
 VIII. Ann Tracy Young, b. Nov. 16, 1875; d. Dec. 1, 1875.
 IX. William Halley Young, b. Jan. 14, 1882. Res. Farmersburg, Ind.
 X. Ida Ethel Young, b. Jan. 17, 1884.

182. LEWIS DUPLANT GARRETT (Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome-John), son and oldest child of Luther and Catherina Garrett; b. in Vigo Co., Ind., Oct. 29, 1841; m. Sarah Elizabeth Campbell, b. March 11, 1845, dau. of Richard and Mary Ann (Wheat) Campbell, of Coles, now Douglass Co., Ill. He is by occupation a farmer; res. Sullivan, Moultrie Co., Ill.; ch.:

397. I. Luther Robert Garrett, b. Sept. 16, 1866.
 398. II. Lusetta Garrett, b. April 5, 1875.
 399. III. Mary Ivy Garrett, b. Oct. 16, 1876.
 400. IV. Mode Garrett, b. Aug. 18, 1883; d. Feb. 28, 1901, in Shelby Co., Ill.

183. LAVINA GARRETT (Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome-John), b. May 3, 1848; m. Sept. 12, 1866, W. W. Evans, b. Oct. 30, 1841; he d. April 2, 1875; ch.:

401. I. Luther Edward Evans, b. Oct. 21, 1867; d. Sept. 22, 1875.
 402. II. Mary Ella Evans, b. Oct. 3, 1870.
 403. III. William Lewis Evans, b. March 4, 1873; d. Nov. 22, 1877.

M. 2nd, Feb. 5, 1877, George F. Purvis, b. July 3, 1850; ch.:

404. IV. (1) Roxy Ann Purvis, b. Feb. 9, 1878.
 405. V. (2) Sarah E. Purvis, b. Oct. 28, 1880; d. Dec. 30, '80.
 406. VI. (3) Laura Belle Purvis, b. Jan. 3, 1882.
 407. VII. (4) Millie Pearl D. Purvis, b. Oct. 28, 1884.

184. LAURINDA GARRETT (Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome-John), b. Aug. 19, 1850; m. in Jasper Co., Ill., Milton Kibler; children:

408. I. Delphine Kibler.
 409. II. Edward Kibler Miller, b. in Moultrie Co., Ill., April 8, 1865; became the adopted child of Jacob Miller and retains the name Miller.

She and Mr. Kibler separated; she afterwards m. James M.

Fulton; she d. in Webb City, Mo., Sept. 19, 1899.

185. LUCIUS GARRETT (Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome-John), b. in Cole Co., Ill., March 4, 1852; his father died when Lucius was six months old and he was taken and reared by a man by the name of Jacob Robinett, who moved to Iowa in 1865. He m. at Onawa, Monona Co., Ia., June 28, 1875, Emiline Reed, b. June 28, 1853; resided at Onawa, Ia.; he d. Dec. 12, 1893; ch.:

410. I. Delphine Garrett, b. Oct. 9, 1876.

411. II. William Frederick Garrett, b. June 9, 1878.

412. III. Wallace Garrett, b. Sept. 5, 1882; d. Aug. 30, 1883.

413. IV. Mary Ellen Garrett, b. Jan. 14, 1884.

414. V. Mabel Garrett, b. May 7, 1885.

415. VI. W. Louis Garrett, b. Oct. 16, 1886.

416. VII. Inez Garrett, b. May 6, 1888.

417. VIII. Lawrence Garrett, b. Feb. 16, 1890.

418. IX. Clarence Garrett, b. June 21, 1891.

419. X. Lillie Belle Garrett, b. March 19, 1893.

186. LUTHER HUDSON, son of John and Laurinda (Garrett) Hudson; b. —; m. 1875, Arena Hewitt; res., 1884, Des Moines, Ia. Ch.:

I. Mabel Rose Hudson.

II. Cora Alvina Hudson.

III. Herbert Jacob Hudson.

IV. Anna Louisa Hudson.

187. FRANCES CATHERINE HUDSON, dau. of John and Laurinda (Garrett) Hudson, b. —; m. — Robert Robinson, a professor in music; res., 1884, Des Moines, Ia. Ch.:

I. Harry Raymond Robinson.

II. Edna Albertha Robinson.

III. Robert Robinson.

IV. Herbert Robinson.

V. Blanche May Robinson.

188. JOHN WOOD HUDSON, son of John and Laurinda (Garrett) Hudson; b. Feb. 16, 1856, in Terre Haute, Ind.; moved to Des Moines, Ia., in 1874, where he m. Feb. 8, 1874, Louisa Knadler; divorced; one ch. d. inf.

Married second, Jan. 19, 1877, Susanna Sanders; she d. Oct. 18, 1882; his occupation engineer; res., 1884, Quincy, Ill. Ch.:

II. Leona Hudson, b. Jan. 14, 1878; d. July 30, 1878.

III. Guy Hudson, b. July 12, 1882.

He m. third, July 27, 1884, Lulu Harris; n. f. k.

189. SARAH GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John), b. May 31, 1846; m. Feb. 14, 1862, Thomas Wildman, b. July 31, 1840, son of Anza and Clara (Quick) Wildman, of Douglas Co., Ill.; her residence Atwood, Ill.; ch.:

420. I. Laura Belle Wildman, b. Jan. 10, 1863.

421. II. Marion E. Wildman, b. Nov. 9, 1864.

422. III. Caleb Wildman, b. Feb. 18, 1867; d. March 7, 1872, s. p.

423. IV. Yancey Wildman, b. Aug. 11, 1868.

424. V. Leonard Wildman, b. Sept. 9, 1870; d. Oct. 13, 1877.

425. VI. Sigle Wildman, b. July 23, 1872.

426. VII. Bertie B. Wildman, b. June 11, 1874; d. Aug. 4, 1875.

427. VIII. Vinton Wildman, b. Feb. 20, 1876.

428. IX. Irene M. Wildman, b. Feb. 12, 1878.

429. X. Duane Wildman, b. Sept. 24, 1879; d. July 9, 1880.

430. XI. Olive Wildman, b. April 19, 1881.

431. XII. Eunice Wildman, b. July 23, 1883.

432. XIII. Tillie May Wildman, b. Jan. 21, 1885.

433. XIV. Thomas J. Wildman, b. Jan. 24, 1887.

434. XV. Sarah J. Wildman, b. March 5, 1888.

435. XVI. Emma Wildman, b. Feb. 4, 1890.

436. XVII. Harrison Wildman, b. Jan. 6, 1892.

190. CALEB GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John), b. in Cole, now Douglas Co., Ill., Jan. 24, 1849; m. Sept. 7, 1879, Sarah E. Wells b. June 13, 1853 dau. of William and Sarah (Prater); he is a farmer and stock dealer; res. Douglas Co., Ill.; P. O., Tuscola; ch.:

437. I. Luna E., b. July 19, 1880.

438. II. Lionel, b. Dec. 28, 1881.

439. III. Lowell, b. April 22, 1883.
440. IV. Infant, b. Feb. 6, 1885; d. Feb. 13, 1885.
441. V. Nathan, b. Feb. 26, 1887.
191. MARY GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John), b. April 24, 1850; m. May 19, 1872, Isaac Ansel, b. Oct. 24, 1852. P. O., Burton, Harvey Co., Kan.; occupation, farmer; ch.:
442. I. Frances Louisa Ansel, b. Aug. 14, 1873.
443. II. Mary Susan Ansel, b. Nov. 30, 1874.
444. III. Laura Belle Ansel, b. Oct. 20, 1875.
445. IV. Millie Myrtle Ansel, b. Dec. 10, 1876.
446. V. Bertha Ansel, b. Nov. 5, 1880.
447. VI. Birtie Ansel, b. Feb. 5, 1882; d. Dec. 5, 1882.
448. VII. Thomas Ansel, b. April 8, 1883.
449. VIII. Leslie Ansel, b. May 21, 1884.
450. IX. Irene May Ansel, b. Dec. 11, 1886.
451. X. Isaac Ansel Jr., b. Dec. 25, 1887.
452. XI. Arthur Ansel, b. Nov. 11, 1889.
453. XII. Lottie Ansel, b. Dec. 16, 1890.
454. XIII. William Henry Ansel, b. Nov. 24, 1892.
192. DUANE GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John), b. May 31, 1853; m. July 23, 1871, Alvira Willey, b. Jan. 26, 1855, dau. of Woodbury and Caroline Willey; she d. Dec. 23, 1894, leaving four ch. He m. second Mrs. Fannie Burchfield, nee Stevenson, dau. of J. A. and C. L. Stevenson, and widow of J. B. Burchfield; occupation, farmer and poultry raiser; address, Atwood, Ill.
455. I. Ulysses S. Garrett, b. Oct. 1, 1873.
456. II. Oney Nathan, b. Nov. 17, 1875.
457. III. Claude W., b. Sept. 19, 1879.
458. IV. Clyde W., b. Feb. 23, 1883.
193. HENRY C. GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John), b. Sept. 6, 1855; m. April 6, 1879, Castilla Dillon, b. Oct. 7, 1860, dau. of —; farmer; P. O., Atwood Ill.; ch.:
459. I. Beulah Gladys, b. Nov. 7, 1890.
460. II. James Earl, b. April 8, 1894.
461. III. Welcome Loren, b. May 15, 1902.

194. VINTON GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John), b. Aug. 21, 1858, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. Feb. 4, 1877, Sarah E. Benefiel, b. June 18, 1858; she d. April 21, 1888, leaving two ch. He m. second, Zella Merritt; occupation, farmer and carpenter; res. Atwood, Ill.

462. I. Welcome, b. Jan 2, 1878.

463. II. Nellie Lee, b. Dec. 15, 1886.

195. LOUISA GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John), b. March 6, 1862; m. about 1891, Robert Masterson; he is farmer; P. O., Atwood, Ill. Ch.

464. I. Fern Masterson, b. about 1893.

465. II. Pearl Masterson, b. about 1896.

196. ULYSSES S. GARRETT (Nathan-Isom-Welcome-John) b. Jan. 24, 1868, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. Dec. 15, 1887, Olive Myrtle Tucker, b. May 15, 1869, in Warren Co., Ky., dau. of Haywood D. and Martha Tucker; occupation, carpenter and contractor; res. Atwood, Ill. Ch.:

466. I. Infant; d.

467. II. Anna Ethel, b. July 10, 1889.

468. III. Inft. twin; b. July 10, 1889; d. Sept. 27, 1889.

469. IV. Hellen Anita, b. Dec. 15, 1905.

197. JASPER JONES DRAKE (Nancy Garrett-Isom-Welcome-John), son of Israel and Nancy A. (Garrett) Drake, b. July 4, 1855; m. April 18, 1888, Louisa Jahnke, b. Jan. 19, 1854, dau. of John and Charlotte Jahnke; address, 1907, 208 Jackson St., Seattle, Wash. No ch.

198. WILLIAM CALEB DRAKE (Nancy Garrett-Isom-Welcome-John), son of Israel and Nancy (Garrett) Drake, b. Oct. 17, 1862; m. Oct. 12, 1886, Frances J. Clegg; m. second, May 28, 1900, Hattie Miller; address Milwaukee, Wis. No ch.

199. MINNIE B. DRAKE (Nancy Garrett-Isom-Welcome-John), dau. of Israel and Nancy (Garrett) Drake, b. April 14, 1864; m. July 7, 1895, T. Walter Tyler. No ch.

200. ISABELLE DRAKE (Mary Garrett-Isom-Welcome-John), only surviving child of Mortimer C. and Mary (Garrett) Drake, b. in Douglas Co., Ill., Dec. 25, 1860; m. Robert Adams; m. second — Brockman; res. 4204 N. 19th St., St. Louis, Mo.

202. IRENE M. GARRETT (Andrew-Isom-Welcome-John), b. Nov. 6, 1868; m. July 3, 1890, Lemuel W. Archer, b. in Lincoln Co., Mo., March 22, 1860 son of Lemuel Wilson and Martha (Ellis) Archer; he is farmer; res. Garrett, Ill.; ch.:

470. I. Paul Leslie Archer, b. Jan. 7, 1891.

471. II. Bonner Glenn Archer, b. Jan. 2, 1892.

472. III. Ferris W. Archer, b. Jan. 8, 1893.

203. LUELLA GARRETT (Andrew-Isom-Welcome-John), b. April 23, 1870; m. March 28, 1905, Harry Lawrence Price; his whereabouts unknown; her address Garrett, Ill.; no issue.

204. RHODA P. GARRETT (Andrew-Isom-Welcome-John), b. Dec. 16, 1874; m. Feb. 26, 1896, Albert Jones; he d.; no issue.

209. EFFIE J. GARRETT (Joseph-Isom-Welcome-John), b. June 23, 1869, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. Jason Morehead, b. July 27, 1860, in Nashville, Tenn.; ch.:

473. I. Orson Morehead, b. Aug. 11, 1889.

210. BERTHA B. GARRETT (Joseph-Isom-Welcome-John), b. April 13, 1880; m. Alva Love Cantrall, b. Aug. 2, 1871, son of John R. and Jennie (Love) Cantrall, Tuscola, Ill.; ch.:

474. I. Jean Ralph Cantrall, b. May 17, 1902.

475. II. Joseph Garrett Cantrall, b. Nov. 1, 1903.

476. III. Ruth Bernice Cantrall, b. April 12, 1905.

214. ULYSSES GRANT GARRETT (Leander-Jonathan-Welcome-John), b. in Howard Co., Ind., Nov. 13, 1867; m. Aug., 1889, Dora Pearch of Howard Co., Ind.; occupation, farmer; res. Howard Co.; address Kokomo, R. F. D. No. 1; ch.:

477. I. Fern, b. Aug. 13, 1890.

478. II. Victor, b. Oct. 20, 1893.

479. III. Beulah, b. Aug. 29, 1896.

480. IV. Grace, b. Aug. 6, 1898.

481. V. Eva, b. April 22, 1901.

215. IDA MAY GARRETT (Leander-Jonathan-Welcome-John), b. April 27, 1869; m. Joel Henry Brower, b. Sept. 6, 1864, son of Joel and Delilah (Parker) Brower, both dec.; occupation, miller and grain dealer; res. Flora, Ind.; ch.:

482. I. Delilah Alice Brower, b. Dec. 22, 1887.

483. II. Roy Earl Brower, b. April 24, 1889.

216. LULU BERTHA GARRETT (Leander-Jonathan-Welcome-John), b. May 11, 1871; m. Feb. 9, 1890, Frank Ehrman, b. Dec. 11, 1866, son of Geo. and Margaret (Beeler) Ehrman; res. Howard Co., Ind.; P. O., Kokomo, R. F. D. 1; ch.:

484. I. Vina Alta Ehrman, b. March 4, 1891.

485. II. Lester Ray Ehrman, b. Feb. 27, 1894.

486. III. George L. Ehrman, b. May 10, 1901.

487. IV. Marion J. Ehrman, b. June 9, 1905; d. 10-11-1905.

488. V. Mary May Ehrman, twin, b. June 9, 1905.

489. VI. Nellie Ehrman, b. Nov. 29, 1906.

490. VII. Lillie Ehrman, b. Nov. 29, 1906.

218. MARY ALICE HARVEY (Vilena Garrett-Jonathan-Welcome-John), dau. of Mahlon and Vilena (Garrett) Harvey, b. in Wayne Co., Ind., July 11, 1859; m. Aug. 28, 1878, Edward Lindorph Commons, of Richmond, Ind.; he was b. June 11, 1856; occupation, dairyman and farmer; ch.:

491. I. Arthur B. Commins, b. Nov. 7, 1879; m. June 19, 1902, Olive Wesler, b. June 8, 1880.

492. II. Robert Harvey Commons, b. March 28, 1882; m. April 4, 1901, Lethe Cooper, b. Dec. 12, 1883; ch.:

a. Earl Lindorph Commons, b. May 9, 1905.

b. Esther Marie Commons, b. —

221. ANNIE BELLE WALKER (Vilena Garrett-Jonathan-Welcome-John), dau. of James C. and Vilena (Garrett) Walker, b. Aug. 17, 1866; m. May 14, 1884, John Henry Studt, b. Sept. 28, 1861, son of Adolph and Sophia Studt; she d. March, 1894, leaving three ch.; his res. Richmond, Ind.; occupation, plasterer. Ch.:

494. I. Howard Studt, b. Dec. 18, 1885.

495. II. Minnie Ethel Studt, b. Sept. 9, 1890.

496. III. Myree Eva Studt, b. Nov. 23, 1892.

224. NETTIE MAY WALKER (Vilena Garrett-Jonathan-Welcome-John), dau. of James C. and Vilena (Garrett) Walker; b. April 2, 1870; m. Dec. 24, 1889, Jesse L. Parshall, b. March 20, 1861, son of Henry and Nancy Parshall, of Richmond Ind. He d. June 27 1895; ch.:

497. I. Herbert E. Parshall, b. Feb. 14, 1894.

498. II. Jesse Parshall, b. Dec. 1, 1895; d. April 1, 1907. She m. second, Dec. 17, 1896, Edward W. Carman, b. March 4, 1868 son of George and Carrie (Hagg) Carman; ch.:

499. III. (1) George Everett Carman b. Sept. 20, 1897.

500. IV. (2) Ernest Leslie Carman, b. Oct. 16, 1899.

501. V. (3) Raymond Carman, b. Nov. 1, 1905.

Res. 1907, Whitewater, Wayne Co.; P. O., Richmond, R. R. 4.

225. BERTHA PEARL WALKER (Vilena (Garrett)-Jonathan-Welcome-John), dau. of James C. and Vilena (Garrett) Walker; b. May 25, 1877, in Wayne Co., Ind.; m. Jan 29, 1896, Stephen M. Parrish, b. Oct. 10, 1874, in Wayne Co., Ind., son of James and Nancy Ann (Phillips) Parrish; occupation, farmer; P. O., Richmond, R. F. D. 7; ch.:

502. I. Royce Raymond Parrish, b. Dec. 12, 1896.

503. II. Florence Alice Parrish, b. Apr. 16, 1900; d. 8-31-1903.

504. III. Vilena Parrish, b. April 16, 1900; d. Sept. 10, 1900.

505. IV. Emmett Walker Parrish, b. Aug. 23, 1901.

506. V. Joseph C. Parrish, b. June 7, 1904.

226. JOSIE ELMA WALKER (Vilena (Garrett)-Jonathan-Welcome-John), dau. of James C. and Vilena (Garrett) Walker; b. Dec. 7, 1878; m. March 21, 1901, Fredrick William Fetta, b. Oct. 30, 1870, son of George H. and Hannah (Awe) Fetta; res. Richmond, Ind.; occupation, gardner; ch.:

507. I. Clarence Alden Fetta, b. March 27, 1902.

227. GEORGE WAYNE WALKER (Vilena Garrett-Jonathan-Welcome-John), son and youngest child of James C. and Vilena (Garrett) Walker, b. in Wayne Co., Ind., Oct. 5, 1880; P. O. address, Richmond, Ind.

230. LINZA ALLEN GIBSON (Charity M. Garrett-Hiram-Welcome), son of Randolph and Charity (Garrett) Gibson, b. Feb. 2, 1865, in Hamilton Co., Ind.; m. Feb. 15, 1882 (in Kansas) Maddie G. Halstead; she d. —; he d. 1890. Ch.:

508. I. Minnie Gibson, b. Feb. 23, 1884; d. inf. t.

509. II. Earl Gibson, b. — d. inf. t.

510. III. William Gibson, b. July 25, 1887 (?).

232. MARY ROSA GIBSON, dau. of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson, b. Nov. 21, 1869; m. Oct. 19, 1890, James

E. Just, b. Dec. 29, 1868; res. 1907, Chanute, Kas. Ch.:

511. I. Charles R. Just, b. May 18, 1895.

512. II. Ethel M. Just, b. Jan. 27, 1905.

513. III. Edith Fay Just, b. Oct. 20, 1906.

233. CORA ELMA GIBSON, dau. of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson, b. Jan. 25, 1871; m. Aug. 17, 1890, George W. Egger (son of Fredarline and Mary); his father was a native of Switzerland, his mother of Ireland; he d. April 20, 1900; ch.:

514. I. Charles Edgar Egger, b. July 9, 1891.

515. II. Viola Maude Egger, b. Feb. 15, 1898.

She m. second, June 1, 1901, George R. Blodgett, b. April 19, 1848, son of Elias and Ladema (Leavitt) Blodgett; res. 1909, Riverside, Cal. Ch.:

516. III. (1) Robert Theodore Blodett, b. Jan. 19, 1905.

517. IV. (2) Loucell Charity Ann Blodett, b. March 16, 1907.

234. DORA ZELINDA GIBSON, dau. of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson, b. Feb. 19, 1873; m. Walter Baughman, b. —; occupation, meat dealer; address Pittsburg, Kas. Ch.:

518. I. Howard Baughman, b.

519. II. Ray Baughman, b.

520. III. Cora Baughman.

235. CHARLES SAMUEL R. GIBSON, son of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson, b. April 8, 1875; served in Spanish-American war in Cuba and Philippine islands in Co. F, and M. Fifth U. S. cavalry; not m.; farmer; P. O., 1907, Dewey, Indian Territory.

236. MAUD GIBSON, dau. of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson, b. March 15, 1877; m. Dec. 25, 1898, Reason V. Myers, b. Nov. 2, 1857; occupation, lumber dealer; no ch.; P. O., 1907, Dewey, Ind. Ter.

237. BESSIE ETHEL GIBSON, dau. of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson, b. Dec. 13, 1878; m. Nov. 29, 1898, Frank Newton Welty, b. Aug. 8, 1875, son of Henry and Charlotte (Cover) Welty; occupation, farmer; P. O., 1907, Hepler, Kansas.

521. I. Harold Gibson Welty, b. Sept. 27, 1899.

522. II. Charles William Welty, b. Jan. 9, 1902.

523. III. Wendall H. Welty, b. Jan. 1, 1905.

239. CYRUS HERBERT GIBSON, son of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson, b. Dec. 8, 1882; m. July 31, 1904, Etta O'Neal; address, 1907, Independence, Kas.; ch.:

524. I. Charity Gibson, b. June 24, 1905.

525. II. Ruth Opal Gibson, b. April 15, 1906.

239½. CURTIS GIBSON, son of Randolph and Charity M. (Garrett) Gibson; occupation, butcher and meat dealer; not m.; res. Pittsburg, Kas.

240. MARY KATE RICHARDSON, b. April 11, 1868, dau. of Isaac T. and Sarah A. (Garrett) Richardson; m. in Indiana, April 20, 1888, William B. Watson, b. Nov., 1868; res., 1888, Bartholomew Co., Ind.; n. f. k.

244. IDA MAY BROGDEN, dau. of Frank and Mary (Garrett) Brodgen; b. about 1875; m. — Mosier, b. —; res., 1907, Boone, Ia.; ch.:

526. I.

527. II.

245. EARL BROGDEN, son of Frank and Mary (Garrett) Brodgen; b. —; not m.

246. GRACE BROGDEN, dau. of Frank and Mary (Garrett) Brodgen; b. —; m. — Driscoll, b. —; res. Boone, Ia.; ch., a daughter.

247. GUY BROGDEN, son of Frank and Mary E. (Garrett) Broden; b. —; m. —; res. Boone, Ia. Two ch.:

528. I.

529. II.

248. JOSEPHINE BROGDEN, dau. of Frank and Mary E. (Garrett) Brodgen, b. —; m. — Halliday, b. —; res. 1907, 1022 W. Second St., Boone, Ia.; no ch.

251. WILLIAM ELLIS CASSEY, b. Sept. 14, 1874; m. Sept. 26, 1898; res. Los Angeles, Cal.

252. CHARITY EMMA CASSEY, b. Sept. 18, 1876; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Charles Louis Egger, b. July 25, 1867 in Griggsville, Ill.; occupation, meter inspector; res. Los Angeles, Cal. Ch.:

I. Emma Fay Egger, b. Dec. 2, 1902.

253. CHARLES FRERERICK CASSEY, b. Sept 11, 1878; m. Jan. 3, 1899.

254. ALBERT LEO CASSEY, b. July 8, 1888; m. Feb. 8, 1907, Hattie Rosanna Richardson, b. July 6, 1885, in Richmond, Va. Res., April, 1909, Los Angeles, Cal. His occupation, meat market; ch.:

I. Edna Ann Virginia Cassey, b. June 19, 1908.

SIXTH GENERATION.

259. FANNIE ELIZABETH GARRETT (Francis S.-Cyrus-Caleb-Welcome), b. March 29, 1869; m. 1886, Martin Van Buren Amidon, of Brooklyn, N. Y. P. O., 1909, Rye, N. Y. Ch.:

530. I.

531. II.

532. III.

The names of these three sons have not been learned; n. f. k.

260. ORILLA F. GARRETT (Francis S.-Cyrus-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. Nov. 12, 1872; m. W. H. Skelton; occupation, jeweler; res., 1909, Brooklyn, N. Y. Ch.:

533. I. George Garrett Skelton, b. about 1896.

266. AMANDA LOUISA GARRETT (Francis S.-Cyrus-Dr. Caleb-Welcome-John), b. April 13, 1883; m. Jan. 22, 1905, Benjamin S. Washburne, b. Dec. 8, 1885; res. Pleasantville, N. Y. Children:

534. I. Benjamin Russell Washburne, b. Nov. 5, 1905.

535. II. Frederick Earl Washburne, b. March 28, 1907.

268. STEPHEN FRANCIS DANEGAR (Julia A.-Cyrus-Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 9, 1873, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Jan. 13, 1900, in New York City, Marie Katherine Burger, b. March 6, 1874,, in Lapinger, Germany. Res. Bayonne, N. J. Occupation, brakeman Erie railroad. Ch..

536. I. Julia Emma Danegar, b. Sept. 1, 1900.

537. II. George Washington Danegar, b. Dec. 5, 1902.

538. III. Marion Katherine Danegar, b. Aug. 8, 1904.

539. IV. Evelyn Ethel Danegar, b. Jan. 7, 1907.

540. V. Ruth Elizabeth Danegar, b. Dec. 18, 1908.

275. EDWARD CYRUS WOOD; res. Brooklyn, N. Y.; n. f.k.

280. SARAH S. B. NEFF, dau. of Allen O. and Emily (Gar-

rett) Neff, b. Dec. 26, 1849; m. Cassius M. Burroughs, of Randolph Co., Ind.; ch.:

541. I. Frank.

542. II. Carroll, deceased.

543. III. Grace, b. —; m. Harter.

284. CHARLES GARRETT (Duane-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome) b. June 16, 1858; m. Sept. 6, 1879, Emma Martin, b. Aug. 19, 1861; ch.:

544. I. Bessie, b. May 19, 1880.

545. II. Golda, b. March 19, 1882; d. July 6, 1884.

546. III. Harry, b. Feb. 11, 1884; d. inf.

Res. Randolph Co., Ind.

287. LILLIE A. GARRETT (Prentice-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. in Randolph Co., Ind., Jan. 7, 1863; m. Nov. 1, 1883, Charles Lincoln Lamb, b. Oct. 1, 1860; son of —. She received a liberal education in the public schools of the county and was for several years engaged in teaching. For a number of years Mr. Lamb has been engaged in the mercantile business, conducting at different times establishments in Indiana and Salt Lake City, Utah. They have, however, for several years been located in Idaho Springs, Colo., where he is established in business.

288. CYNTHA BELL GARRETT (Prentice-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. July 7, 1864; m. Dec. 25, 1905, George C. Holinger, of Randolph Co., Ind.; res. Winchester, Ind.

289. BEULAH MAY GARRETT (Prentice-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. July 13, 1875; m. May 19, 1895, George M. Smith, b. May 19, 1869; res. Winchester, Ind.; ch.:

547. I. James Smith, b. Feb. 7, 1898.

548. II. John Smith, b. Jan. 18, 1899.

290. ARTHUR THOMPSON GARRETT (Fremont-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. Nov. 20, 1871; m. March 15, 1892 at Rochester, N. Y., Josephine Wright, dau. of Thomas and Harriet (Hicks) Wright, both dec. Ch.:

549. I. Fremont Garrett, b. Winchester, Ind., Aug. 16, 1894.

550. II. Thelma Garrett, b. Chicago, Ill., Dec. 3, 1896.

551. III. Charles Welcome Garrett, b. Anderson, Ind., Nov. 28, 1908.
552. IV. Ardis Garrett, b. Anderson, Ind., Sept. 13, 1901.
553. V. Arthur Thompson Garrett, b. East Aurora, N. Y., June 28, 1906.
554. VI. Charleton Wright Garrett, b. East Aurora, N. Y., June 6, 1908.
- 295.** NELLIE GARRETT (Fremont-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. Oct. 5, 1882; m. July 3, 1906, Jesse Del Barger, b. Oct. 27, 1882, son of Lewis and Olive M. Barger; occupation, merchant; res. 1908, Ridgeville, Ind.
- 299.** CELIA ALICE GARRETT (Egbert-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. Oct. 31, 1877; m. June 25, 1895, Ed. Fowler, who came from England; res. 1907, Marion, Ind. Ch.:
555. I. Silvia Fowler, b. Feb. 11, 1897.
556. II. Bernice Fowler, b. Feb. 28, 1906.
- 300.** NATHAN E. GARRETT (Egbert-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 22, 1879; m. Feb. 25, 1903, Maud Bright; res. 1909, Winchester, Ind. Ch.:
557. I. Marvin Garrett, b. Dec. 14, 1904.
- 301.** NORVILLE FREMONT GARRETT (Egbert-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. Sept. 3, 1882; m. April 29, 1903, Grace Beesears (?), of Randolph Co., Ind.; res. Winchester; ch.:
558. I. Norville Garrett, Jr., b. Feb. 14, 1904.
- 304.** OPAL GARRETT (Egbert-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. 1889; m. Nov., 1908.
- 307.** CORWIN DUANE SWAIN, son of Elihu and (118) Jessie Benton Swain, nee Garrett; b. May 16, 1874; m. June 26, 1889, Elmira Wrestler, dau of Franklin and June (Long) Wrestler; ch.:
559. I Gladys, b. 1901.
560. II. Ronald, b. Oct. 20, 1905.
- 308.** IRA NATHAN SWAIN (son of Elihu and Jessie Benton Swain, nee Garrett), b. March 4, 1876; m. Feb. 22, 1899, Florence May Geary, dau. of Larkin and Kathryn Geary; ch.:
561. I. Viola Swain, b. Feb. 20, 1900.
562. II. Kathryn Swain, b. Feb. 25, 1903.

309. BERTHA BRAINARD SWAIN (dau. of Elihu and Jessie Benton Swain, nee Garrett), b. Dec. 27, 1883; m. — Covert, son of Hiram and Adaline.

315. CLARENCE BERDUE GARRETT (Levi-Luther-Caleb-Welcome), b. Sept. 26, 1885; m. Sept. 30, 1906, Mary Ethel Holmes, b. July 7, 1889, dau. of James Thomas and Mary Ethelinda Holmes; ch.; res. 1909, Anderson, Ind.

319. MARY GRACE GARRETT (James P.-Luther-Caleb-Welcome), b. Aug. 9, 1882; m. April 14, 1901, at Lapel, Ind., George Liffard, b. Aug. 2, 1876, at Flat Lick, Knox Co., Ky., son of John and Mary. George was a soldier during the Spanish-American war, serving in "L" 4th Kentucky regiment infantry.; ch.:

563. I. Gladys Pearl Liffard, b. May 29, 1902.

564. II. Virgil Everett Liffard, b. Dec. 10, 1904.

322. LEVI JACOB DRIVER (son of John and (129) Catherine (Garrett) Driver), b. Oct. 1, 1869; m. June 17, 1900, Grace Everett, b. Oct. 14, 1883, dau. of Z. T. and Mary (Hogue) Everett, of Vincennes, Ind. Occupation, 1907, teacher; principal of Aurora high school, Aurora, Ind. Ch.:

565. I. Edith Alberta, b. Oct. 16, 1907.

323. ALFRED RILEY DRIVER, son of John and Catherine (Garrett) Driver, b. Dec. 5, 1871; m. Jan. 22, 1898, Dolly B. Mills. Ch.:

565½. I. Sadie Leona Driver, b. Feb. 1, 1899.

324. CLARISSA ELLA DRIVER, dau. of John and Catherine Driver, b. June 4, 1875; m. Oct 3, 1896, Charles C. Summers, b. Oct. 26, 1875. Ch.:

566. I. Essie May Summers, b. July 25, 1897.

567. II. Thelma Summers, b. March 21, 1899.

568. III. Everett Ray Summers, b. June 17, 1900.

569. IV. Cecil Summers, b. May 6, 1905; d. May 15, 1905. Res., 1908, Hollandsburg, O.

325. HARVEY E. DRIVER, son of John and Catherine (Garrett) Driver, b. July 14, 1878; m. April 6, 1902, Bertha M. Pegg, dau. of John and Mary Pegg.

326. FRANK GARRETT (Welcome-Luther-Caleb-Welcome) b. May 7, 1870; m. Mary Catline, wid of Albert and dau. of Frederick and Jane (Wamplin) Hosier. Res., 1909, Rushville, Ind., R. F. D. No. 7.

329. JOHN LUTHER McNEES, son of Calvin and (132) Sarah (Garrett) McNees, b. Aug. 31, 1873; m. Feb. 13, 1897, Mertie Belle Medler, dau. of Joshua and Mary (Howell) Medler; she d. May 19, 1906. Ch.:

570. I. Gladys Leona McNees, b. April 3, 1898.

571. II. Julia Annetta McNees, b. Nov. 1, 1902; d. April 23, 1906.

572. III. Calvin Joshua McNees, b. Sept. 19, 1904; d. Feb. 10, 1906.

Res. Farmland, Ind.

330. JESSIE BENTON McNEES, dau. of Calvin and Sarah (Garrett) McNees, b. March 19, 1876; m. Jan. 14, 1896, Russell Driver, b. Feb. 6, 1879, son of James and Phoebe. Ch.

573. I. Earl Driver, b. April 13, 1897.

574. II. Vere Mildred Driver, b. Oct. 8, 1898.

575. III. Ruth Olive Driver, b. June 27, 1901.

576. IV. Carl Lemo Driver, b. Nov. 1, 1905.

332. HERMAN ELDRIDGE McNEES, son of Calvin and Sarah (Garrett) McNees, b. Jan. 20, 1886; m. Feb. 28, 1906, Nellie E. Pegg, b. Dec. 1, 1886, dau. of John and Mary (Personett) Pegg. Res. Farmland Ind.

334. XENA GARRETT (Nathan-Luther-Caleb-Welcome), b. March 29, 1875; m. Dec. 25, 1902, Otho O. Poor, b. March 18, 1874, son of Abraham and Armatta D. (Keesling) Poor, of Madison Co., Ind. Res. Madison Co.; occupation, farmer. Ch.:

577. I. Leland Floyd Poor, b. Aug. 10, 1905.

335. MARY E. GARRETT (Nathan-Luther-Caleb-Welcome), b. March 19, 1877; m. Dec. 30, 1896, William R. Pebernat, b. April 16, 1877, son of Charles and Catherine (Huffman) Pebernat, of Madison Co., Ind. Occupation, farmer. Res. Madison Co. Ch.:

578. I. Earl Pebernat, b. March 25, 1900.

578½ II. Merle Pebernat, b. Mch. 25, 1900; d. Mch. 27, 1900.

579. III. Charles Leslie Pebernat, b. Jan. 20, 1904.

336. CARRIE BELLE GARRETT (Nathan-Luther-Caleb-Welcome), b. May 15, 1879; m. Oct. 24, 1900, James E. Martin, b. March 16, 1878, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Robonet) Martin. Occupation, farmer; res. Madison County, Ind. Ch.:

580. I. Gertrude Martin, b. July 28, 1901.

581. II. Robert F. Martin, b. June 2, 1903.

582. III. Mabel Fay Martin, b. July 12, 1906.

337. SARAH A. GARRETT (Nathan-Luther-Caleb-Welcome), b. Sept. 1, 1882; m. Dec. 27, 1903, Walter S. Whetstone, b. Sept. 30, 1882, son of Tunis and Mary (Adams) Whetstone. Occupation teacher and grocer. Res. Anderson, Ind. Ch.:

583. I. Crystal T. Whetstone, b. March 25, 1905.

584. II. Blondon C. Whetstone, b. Sept. 2, 1906.

371. MARY FRANCES GARRETT (Alfred-Eliza, wife of Joel Garrett-Joshua-Welcome), b. Feb. 2, 1869; m. Sept. 2, 1896, at Chandlerville, Ill., Sylvester Buck, b. Feb. 12, 1868, near Beardstown, Ill., son of John A. and Cynthia Ann (Waggle) Buck. Occupation, farmer. Res., 1909, Beardstown, Ill. Children:

585. I. Son, b. Jan. 24, 1898; d. Jan. 29, 1898.

586. II. Mary Ann Buck, b. Nov. 3, 1902.

374. LORENA GARRETT (Alfred-Eliza, wife of Joel Garrett-Joshua-Welcome), b. Nov. 18, 1876; m. Jan. 1, 1900, William Koehne, b. Dec. 31, 1873, son of J. H. and Mary Koehne, of Chandlerville, Ill., and native of Germany. Ch.:

587. I. Frederick Koehne, b. June 28, 1901.

588. II. Delilah May Koehne, b. May 3, 1903.

397. LUTHER ROBERT GARRETT (Lewis D.-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), b. Sept. 16, 1866; m. June 17, 1895, Mary E. Callahan, b. March 20, 1875. One ch.:

589. I. Goldie Gladness Garrett, b. March 1, 1896.

Mrs. Garrett d. Aug. 31, 1898. He m. 2nd, Feb. 20, 1900, Maggie Bissell, nee Kercheval, b. Feb. 1, 1867, widow of William James Bissell, dec., and dau. of Edward and Eliza (Stanford) Kercheval. Ch.:

590. II. Inez Fern Garrett, b. Jan 12, 1901.

591. III. Rachel Ada Garrett, b. June 3, 1903.
592. IV. Elsie Annis Garrett, b. May 10, 1905.
- 592½ V. Wayne Temperate Bond Garrett, b. Aug. 24, 1907. Occupation, farmer; P. O., 1909, Sullivan, Moultrie, Co., Ill.
- 398.** LUSETTA GARRETT (Lewis D.-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), b. April 5, 1875; m. 1890, Joseph O. Smith, b. March 6, 1867, son of Joseph O. and Catherine (Welch) Smith, of Chillicothe, O. Res. Findlay, Ill. Ch.:
593. I. Alta Mae Smith, b. June 7, 1891.
594. II. John Walter Smith, b. March 23, 1901.
- 399.** MARY IVA GARRETT (Lewis D.-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), b. Oct. 16, 1876; m. Nov. 23, 1898, James W. Williamson. Res. Findlay, Ill.
- 402.** MARY ELLA EVANS (135 Lavina-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), dau. of W. W. and Lavina (Garrett) Evans, b. Oct. 3, 1870; m. Sept. 3, 1889, James B. Hale. Ch.:
595. I. Charles Hale, b. June 22, 1890.
596. II. Wilbur Hale, b. Dec. 4, 1893.
597. III. Mary Haskel Hale, b. July 14, 1896. Res., 1909, Indianapolis, Ind.
- 404.** ROXY ANN PURVIS (Lavina, nee Garrett-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), b. Feb. 9, 1878; m. Nov. 16, 1902, Thomas Jefferson Hughes, a printer by trade; res. Decatur, Ill. Ch.:
598. I. Edna Josephine Hughes, b. Nov. 3, 1903.
599. II. Walter Hughes, b. Sept. 30, 1905.
- 599½. III. Gertrude Elizabeth Hughes, b. Nov. 23, 1907.
- 406.** LAVINA BELLE PURVIS (Lavina-Luther Lewis D.-Welcome), dau. of George F. and Lavina (Garrett) Purvis, b. Jan. 3, 1882; m. Feb. 9, 1902, Solomon David Shook, b. May 7, 1881, son of Hosea and Esther Shook, of Coles Co., Ill. Res., 1909, Atwood, Ill. Occupation, farmer. Ch.:
600. I. George Purvis Shook, b. July 29, 1903.
601. II. Haskel Hosea Shook, b. Nov. 12, 1904.
602. III. Arthur Virgil Shook, b. Aug. 27, 1906.
603. IV. Eleanor Vivian Shook, b. May 24, 1908.
- 407.** MILLIE PEARL D. PURVIS (Lavina-Luther-Lewis D.-

Welcome), b. Oct. 28, 1884; m. Nov. 28, 1901, Bert H. Howard. Res., Decatur, Ill. Ch.:

604. I. Gladys Lavina Howard, b. Sept. 30, 1904.

409. EDWARD N. (KIBLER) MILLER (Laurinda-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), son of Milton and Laurinda (Garrett) Kibler, b. near Sullivan, Ill.; became the adopted son of Jacob Miller, of Sullivan, Ill., b. April 8, 1865; m. June 23, 1893, Miss Marie Tapling, b. April 28, 1872, dau. of Charles W. and Jane Tapling, of Racine, Wis. Mr. Miller is by trade a machinist and is employed at the arsenal at Rock Island, Ill., as an expert on light artillery.

410. DELPHENE GARRETT (Lucien-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), b. Oct. 9, 1876; m. 1899, James Zortman. b. March 6, 1873; a farmer; P. O. address, 1907, Onowa, Ia. Ch.:

605. Mabel Lucile Zortman, b. March 28, 1901.

606. II. Bruce Harold Zortman, b. March 16, 1904.

411. WILLIAM FREDERICK GARRETT (Lucien-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), b. June 9, 1878, in Iowa; m. Aug. 9, 1903. Res., 1907, 221 Twelfth St., Oakland, Cal. Ch.:

607. I. Dau. b. April 30, 1906.

413. MARY ELLEN GARRETT (Lucien-Luther-Lewis D.-Welcome), b. Jan. 14, 1884; m. Dec. 23, 1903, Harlin Zortman, b. July 1, 1869. Ch.:

608. I. George William Zortman, b. Nov. 22, 1904.

609. II. Granville Clifford Zortman, b. Oct. 21, 1906.

420. LAURA B. WILDMAN (Thomas and Sarah, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Jan. 10, 1863, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. Mr. Beebe. Res. Atwood, Ill.

421. MARION E. WILDMAN (Thomas and Sarah nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Nov. 9, 1864, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. Nov. 11, 1885, Clara Williams, b. May 6, 1864. Res. Ficklin, Douglas Co., Ill.

428. IRENE M. WILDMAN (Thomas and Sarah, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Feb. 12, 1878; m. June 19, 1896, George Cornwell b. July 16, 1876; res. Atwood, Ill. Ch.:

610. I. Cora M. Cornwell, b. Nov. 30, 1899.

611. II. Opal S. Cornwell, b. Dec. 28, 1902.

612. III. Cleo C. Cornwell, b. Feb. 21, 1906.

430. OLIVE WILDMAN (Thomas and Sarah, nee (Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. April 19, 1881; m. Oct. 5, 1896, Joseph Beebe, b. Jan. 10, 1865. Res., Atwood, Ill.; n. f. k.

431. EUNICE WILDMAN (Thomas and Sarah, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. July 23, 1883; n. f. k.

432. TILLIE MAY WILDMAN (Thomas and Sarah, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Jan. 21, 1885; m. Jan. 12, 1905, Erwin Morgan, b. Aug. 21, 1886. P. O., 1906, Tuscola, Ill. Ch.:

613. I. Ferris L. Morgan, b. Nov. 21, 1906.

434. SARAH J. WILDMAN (Thomas and Sarah, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. March 5, 1888; m. Jan. 1, 1904, Arthur J. Risk, b. Dec. 21, 1888. Res. Atwood, Ill. Ch.:

614. I. Susie F. Risk, b. May 8, 1905.

437. LUNA E. GARRETT (Caleb-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. July 19, 1880, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. Jan. 24, 1906, William T. Foster, b. June 15, 1883. Occupation farmer; P. O. Atwood, Ill. Ch.:

615. I. Orville Foster, b. Nov. 11, 1906.

438. LIONEL GARRETT (Caleb-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Dec. 28, 1881 in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. Bertha Lowman, b. Sept. 16, 1882, dau. of William and Mary (Rayle) Lowman. Occupation, farmer. P. O., Tuscola, Ill., R. F. D. Ch.:

616. I. Frederick Harold Garrett, b. Sept. 19, 1903.

617. II. Glenn Orville Garrett, b. Nov. 7, 1904.

442. FRANCES LOUISA ANSEL (Isaac and Mary, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Aug. 14, 1873, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. 1889, Marcellus Brown, a farmer; P. O., Burton, Kas. Two ch.: n. f. k.

443. MARY SUSAN ANSEL (Isaac and Mary, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Nov. 30, 1874 in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. in Kansas 1892, Lewis C. Pippin, a carpenter. Res. Lyons, Kas. One ch.; n. f. k.

444. LAURA BELLE ANSEL (Isaac and Mary, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Oct. 20, 1875, Douglas Co., Ill.; m. 1894, C. W. Moots. P. O. Halstead, Kas. Two ch.; n. f. k.

445. MILLIE MYRTLE ANSEL (Isaac and Mary, nee Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Dec. 10, 1876 in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. 1898 in Kansas, Erie Lacy. Res. Hutchinson, Kas. Two ch.

446. BERTHA ANSEL (Isaac and Mary Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Nov. 5, 1880, in Douglas Co., Ill.; m. 1898, O. F. Moots. She d. March 14, 1891, leaving two ch.

448. THOMAS ANSEL (Isaac and Mary Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. April 8, 1883; m. 1904, Rosa Austin.

450. IRENE MAE ANSEL (Isaac and Mary Garrett-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Dec. 11, 1886; m. 1905, W. H. Taylor. Res. Lyons, Kas.

455. ULYSSES S. GARRETT (Duane-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Oct. 1, 1873; m. —. Res. Hill City, Tenn.

456. ONEY NATHAN GARRETT (Duane-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Nov. 17, 1875; m. Nov. 29, 1889, Jessie Ann Roderick, dau. of George and Eliza (Robbins) Roderick, of Douglas Co., Ill. Res., 1906, Westfield, Ill. Ch.:

618. I. Freda Alvira Alice Garrett, b. Feb. 15, 1903.

457. CLAUDE W. GARRETT (Duane-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Sept. 19, 1879. Res., 1906, Chattanooga, Tenn.

458. CLYDE W. GARRETT (Duane-Nathan-Isom-Welcome) b. Feb. 23, 1883; m. June 6, 1906, Ozelle Richmond, dau. of Hiram and Frances, then of Bedford Co., Tenn. Res., 1907, Chattanooga, Tenn.

462. WELCOME GARRETT (Vinton-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Jan. 2, 1878; m. Dec. 24, 1896, Edna Atwell. Res. Douglas Co., Ill.

463. NELLIE GARRETT (Vinton-Nathan-Isom-Welcome), b. Dec. 15, 1886; m. Res. Douglas Co., Ill.; n. f. k.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

544. BESSIE GARRETT (Charles-Duane-Nathan-Caleb-Welcome), b. May 19, 1880; m. Lewis Denny, of Randolph Co., Ind., b. Aug., 1875; he d. in Muncie, Ind., Nov. 8, 1902; ch.:

619. I. Garrett Winston Denny, d. in infancy.

620. II. Thelma Denny, b. Dec. 16, 1897.

621. III. Marguerite Denny, b. Nov. 15, 1901.

She m. 2nd, July, 1903, Lewis Hopp. Res., 1909, Muncie, Ind.

This completes the list of descendents of Welcome Garrett as far as has been obtained. Besides the six hundred and twenty-one (621) here enumerated, there are nearly six hundred others named who do not receive a consecutive number, being several generations removed from the name Garrett. There are also quite a number of others whose existence is known but whose history has not been received. These, added to the 621, make a total of more than 1250 people sprung from this one man in the space of the one hundred and fifty years since his birth.

CHAPTER III.

J. BOWATER GARRETT.

1101. JOHN BOWATER GARRETT, b. about 1775, probably in Buckingham Co., Va.; he d. Dec. 24, 1827 or 1828, in White Co., Tenn. He was called Borter Garrett. When quite young he moved, so it is said by his son, from Buckingham Co., Va., to Patrick Co. and from there to Rockingham Co., N. C. He was said to be the son of John Garrett and therefore brother or half brother to Welcome. He married in Rockingham Co., N. C., Patience Walker, dau. of William and — (Martin) Walker. He moved to Kentucky and from there to White Co., Tenn., where he died. The children seem to have been separated for Joel and William were taken to North Carolina. William was reared by an aunt on his mother's side. Ch.:

1102. I. James Garrett, d. in childhood.

1103. II. Joel Garrett, b. in Tenn.

1104. III. William B. Garrett, b. in Tenn.

1105. IV. Lawson Garrett, d. s. p.

1106. V. Madison Garrett.

1107. VI. Lewis Garrett, d. young, s. p.

1108. VII. Sarah Garrett, b. Nov. 1, 1823.

After the death of Jno. Borter Garrett the widow married Thomas Martin and they had one child, Mary Martin. All that were living of the family moved to Illinois.

1103. JOEL GARRETT (John Borter-John), b. in Tenn.;

m. Nancy Gibson in N. C., where some of his older children were born. He moved to Mason Co., Ill., where he lived many years. His second wife was Eliza Garrett, dau. of Joshua and Mary Garrett. Ch.;

1109. I. Ellen.

1110. II. Elizabeth Mahala, b. March 6, 1830, in N. C.

1111. III. Lawson, d. about 1850; d. s. p.

1112. IV. Martin.

1113. V. Lewis, d. in army during the war, s. p.; 133rd Reg. Ill. Vol. Buried in Short graveyard near Greenfield, Ill.

1114. VI. Madison, b. in Tenn.; was in the army three years! d. in Mason Co., Ill., s. p. about 1870.

1115. VII. Sarah, b. 1838, in Illinois.

1116. VIII. Patience.

1117. IX. Thomas, b. —; d. about 1859, s. p.

1118. X. Catherine.

The children of the second wife are:

1119. XI. (1) Jacob Garrett, m. Mary Rhodes, n. f. k.

1120. XII. (2) Lurana (?) or Irene, m. Richard Rhodes; she d. 1881; n. f. k.

1121. XIII. (3) Abigail, m. Wiseman.

1122. XIV. (4) Jane, m. William Rhodes; n. f. k.

1104. WILLIAM B. GARRETT (John Borter-John), b. in Sparta, White Co., Tenn., as early as 1824; m. Aug. 11, 1843, in Ill.; Sarah Jane —, b. June 22, 1827; she d. Nov. 3, 1884. He was born in White Co., Tenn., his father dying 1827 or 1828; he was reared by an aunt on his mother's side in the state of N. C. Returned to Tenn. in 1835 and in 1837 moved to Mason Co., Ill., where he married. He lived in Schuyler Co., Ill., some years later. In 1884 his address was Augusta. A few years later he went to La Cygne, Kas., to make his home with some of his children. Ch.:

1123. I. Sarah Elizabeth, b. July 18, 1844.

1124. II. Martha Jane, b. Dec. 26, 1845; d. in infancy.

1125. III. Mary Ellen, b. Oct. 25, 1847.

1126. IV. Louisa, b. April 12, 1850.

1127. V. James Henry, b. June 28, 1852.

1128. VI. Joseph Lewis, b. April 22, 1855.

1129. VII. John William, b. April 24, 1859.

1130. VIII. Aletha, b. Feb. 25, 1864.

1106. MADISON FISH GARRETT (Borter-John), b. June 10, 1820; m. about 1845; Elizabeth Setters, dau. of John and Elizabeth Setters, of Indianapolis, Ind.; she was b. Feb. 17, 1829; he d. near Milan, Mo., June 10, 1880. Res., Indiana, Illinois and Missouri. She still living, 1906. P. O., Milan, Sullivan Co., Mo. Ch.:

1131. I. John Harmon Garrett, b. Feb. 13, 1846.

1132. II. Nancy Jane, b. Nov. 29, 1847.

1133. III. Oliver, b. March 7, 1849; d. in infancy.

1134. IV. Mary Ellen, b. Aug. 4, 1851.

1135. V. Sarah Abigail, b. March 7, 1854.

1136. VI. William Henry, b. Aug. 20, 1856.

1137. VII. Lewis Russell, b. Dec. 22, 1858.

1138. VIII. Francis Marion, b. Aug. 22, 1861.

1139. IX. Robert, b. April 11, 1864.

1140. X. Elizabeth Jane, triplet, b. April 11, 1865.

1141. XI. Rebecca Jane, triplet, b. April 11, 1865, d. inf.

1142. XII. Louisa, triplet, b. April 11, 1865, d. inf.

1143. XIII. Emily Catherine, b. June 10, 1868.

1144. XIV. James Madison, b. Dec. 22, 1871.

1108. SARAH BRITTAN GARRETT (Borter-John), b. Nov. 1, 1823, in White Co., Tenn.; m. Sept. 24, 1840; Jacob Crofton Clotfelter, b. —; he d. May 12, 1885. She was six years old when she left Tenn. and settled in Illinois. She d. near Tecumseh, Neb., March 31, 1905. She had been a resident of Johnson and Nemaha Counties, Neb., for forty years, being one among the pioneers and had an extensive acquaintance. Ch.:

1145. I. Mary Elizabeth Clotfelter, b. April 13, 1843; m. Sept. 17, 1862; James A. Pheelan; they had seven ch.;

1. Byron S. Pheelan.

2. Nellia A. Pheelan.

3. Claude Pheelan, d. inf.

4. Harry B. Pheelan.

5. Bertie Pheelan.
6. Anna Adda Pheelan.
7. Grover C. Pheelan.

1146. II. Charles Frederick Clotfelter, b. June 22, 1847; m. Kate Pheelan: Ch.:

1. Alonzo E. Clotfelter, b. June 20, 1870.
2. Marshall Clotfelter, b. June 20, 1870.

1147. III. Daniel Lewis Cass Clotfelter, b. Aug. 24, 1849; m. Sophia Groves; have several ch. P. O., 1905, Visalia, Cal.

1148. IV. Alexander Clotfelter, b. 1851; d. inf.

1149. V. Jacob Crofton Clotfelter, b. 1852; d. inf.

1150. VI. Sarah Brunette Clotfelter, b. Nov. 19, 1854; m. Oct. 20, 1872, W. D. Crawford. Ch.:

1. Otie Bell Crawford, b. Nov. 16, 1873.
 2. Lena Alberta Crawford, b. June 9, 1875.
 3. Mabel Anna Crawford, b. July 19, 1878.
 4. William Deming Crawford, b. Feb. 26, 1882.
- P. O., 1905, Lincoln, Neb.

1151. VII. Martha E. G. Clotfelter, b. 1856; d. inf.

1152. VIII. William Preston Clotfelter, b. Dec. 3, 1859; m. 1884, Anna Hester.

1153. IX. Effie Adaline Clotfelter, b. July 24, 1862; m. Sept. 17, 1879, William Fink. P. O., 1905, Elk creek, Neb.

1109. ELLEN GARRETT (Joel-Borter-John), dau. of Joel and Nancy (Gibson) Garrett, b. —; m. Samuel Sett; three ch.:

1154. I. James.
1155. II. John.
1156. III. Joseph.

M. 2nd John Peterson; res, 1885, Petersburg, Ill.

1110. ELIZABETH MAHALA GARRETT (Joel-Borter-John), dau. of Joel and Nancy; b. March 6, 1830, in North Carolina; m. June 11, 1854; William S. Short, of Greene Co., Ill., b. Sept. 16, 1832, son of Thomas J. and Catherine (Overly) Short. He was an extensive farmer and land owner. Res., Greene Co. He d. Aug. 11, 1886. Ch.:

1157. Amanda E. Short, b. Dec. 8, 1855; m. Feb. 23, 1876, Charles E. Spotts; have five ch. P. O., 1907, Whitehall, Ill.

1158. II. Rose A. Short, b. Jan. 27, 1857; m. Sept. 11, 1881, Warren Prather; two living ch. P. O., 1907, Maramec, Oklahoma.

1159. III. Lewis S. Short, b. Feb. 2, 1858; m. Feb. 15, 1880, Carrie Vandever; have three ch. P. O., 1907, Greenfield, Ill.

1160. IV. Martha J. Short, b. April 21, 1859; m. Feb. 27, 1882; James Prather; two ch. P. O., 1907, Roodhouse, Ill.

1161. V. Thomas J. Short, b. Jan. 22, 1861; m. Nov. 2, 1882; Mary Vandever; two ch. P. O., Great Falls, Mont.

1162. VI. Elijah B. Short, b. Aug. 21, 1862; m. Oct. 21, 1885; Leannah Cunningham. P. O., Maramec, Pawnee Co., Okla.

1163. VII. Infant, b. Aug. 21, 1862; d. —.

1164. VIII. Dicy Short, b. Aug. 27, 1864; m. Feb. 27, 1882, Marion McCracken. P. O. Raymond, Ill.

1165. IX. Elizabeth H. Short, b. Nov. 23, 1866.

1166. X. William S. Short, Jr., b. Oct. 10, 1868. P. O., Springfield, Ill.

1167. XI. Kate Short, b. Nov. 7, 1871; m. — Grover. P. O., Parker, Kas.

1168. XII. Samuel I. Short, b. July 26, 1873; d. July 17, 1880.

1169. XIII. Mary Addie Short, b. June 12, 1875; m. Jan. 29, 1893, Oliver C. Barnard. P. O., Greefield, Ill.

1112. MARTIN GARRETT (Joel-Borter-John), son of Joel and Nancy (Gibson) Garrett; m. Amanda Raferty, of Illinois. He enlisted in Union army; died in Tennessee while in the service. Ch.:

1170. I. John Garrett, d. s. p.

1171. II. Samuel Garrett.

1172. III. William Garrett.

She m. a Mr. Coats and she and the two sons moved to California; n. f. k.

1115. SARAH GARRETT, b. in Illinois May 1, 1835 (?), dau. of Joel and Nancy (Gibson) Garrett; m. Nov. 6, 1852, Jasper C. Miller, a native of Warren Co., Tenn., b. Sept. 16,

1835. He emigrated to Illinois when a boy with his parents. Res., Green Co., Ill. Ch.:

- 1173. I. John Miller, b. July 28, 1853.
- 1174. II. Annetta Miller, b. Sept. 20, 1855; m. Dec. 30, 1874, Joseph W. Stover.
- 1175. III. Eliza Miller, b. May 8, 1857; m. Dec. 25, 1878, William Miller.
- 1176. IV. William Miller, b. Aug. 16, 1863.
- 1177. V. Mary Miller, b. June 3, 1865; m. May 14, 1882, Frank Probe.
- 1178. VI. Fannie Miller, b. Sept. 10, 1866.
- 1179. VII. Margaret Miller, b. July 4, 1868.
- 1180. VIII. Elizabeth Miller, b. March 17, 1871.
- 1181. IX. Ida Miller, b. Nov. 9, 1874; d. Aug. 22, 1876.
- 1182. X. Bertram Miller, b. Oct. 6, 1876.
- 1183. XI. James Miller, b. June 13, 1878.
- 1184. XII. Cleon Miller, b. Oct. 31, 1881; d. July 31, 1883.
- 1116. PATIENCE GARRETT (Joel-John Borter-John), b. —, d. —; m. Clinton Black, one ch. only.
- 1185. Joseph Garrett Black, of Kilbourn, Ill.
- 1118. CATHARINE GARRETT (Joel-Borter-John), dau. of Joel and Nancy Garrett; b. —, m. Dec. 29, 1860, Israel F. Wise; one ch.:

1187. I. Isiah F. Wise, who in 1885 res. Sterling, Ill.

He, Israel, enlisted in the army in 1862. She got a divorce and in 1863 m. Lewis McGee and they had several ch., n. f. k.

1121. ABIGAIL GARRETT (Joel - Borter - John), she was a dau. of Eliza (Garrett), second wife of Joel. (See history of the descendants of Joshua, son of Welcome.) She m. James Wiseman, of Kilbourn, Ill. Ch.:

- 1188. I. William Riley Wiseman, b. about 1873.
- 1189. II. Annie Wiseman, b. 1875.
- 1190. III. Mary Etta Wiseman, b. 1877.
- 1191. IV. Franklin Wiseman, b. 1879.
- 1191.a V. Albert Wiseman, b. 1882.

1123. SARAH ELIZABETH GARRETT (William-Borter-

John), b. July 18, 1844; m. Dec. 2, 1865, John Franklin Swisegood; res. near Plymouth, Ill.; ch.:

- 1192. I. Harriet Ellen Swisegood, b. Sept. 13, 1866.
- 1193. II. Lewis Andrew Swisegood, b. Jan. 24, 1868.
- 1194. III. Sarah Elizabeth Swisegood, b. Oct. 30, 1869.
- 1195. IV. Ida Louisa Swisegood, b. Sept. 4, 1871.
- 1196. V. John Arthur Swisegood, b. Aug. 12, 1873.
- 1197. VI. Luther Edwin Swisegood, b. Sept. 1, 1875.
- 1198. VII. Nellie Frances Swisegood.
- 1199. VIII. Nelson Franklin Swisegood, twins, b. Feb. 2, 1879.

- 1200. IX. Robert Alexander Swisegood, b. Dec. 8, 1881.
- 1201. X. Frederick Boyd Swisegood, b. Jan. 31, 1885.

1125. MARY ELLEN GARRETT (William B.-Borter-John), b. Oct. 25, 1847, in Schuyler Co., Ill.; m. March 15, 1869, Jasper Newton Shrake. P. O., 1907, LaCygne, Kas.; ch.:

- 1202. I. Charles L. Shrake, b. Feb 16, 1870.
- 1203. II. Nellie M. Shrake, b. May 9, 1873.
- 1204. III. Jessie L. Shrake, b. Jan. 16, 1875.
- 1205. IV. Albert L. Shrake, b. March 26, 1877.
- 1206. V. Edna Olive Shrake, b. Aug. 31, 1883.

1126. LOUISA GARRETT (William B.-Borter-John), b. April 12, 1850; m. Sept. 27, 1865, Thomas Jefferson Day, b. Dec. 25, 1848; occupation farmer. P. O., 1907, Paoli, Kas. He was a soldier in the Union army, serving three years. Ch.:

- 1207. I. Robert Andrew Day, b. Aug. 10, 1866.
- 1208. II. William Edward Day, b. Sept. 1, 1868.
- 1209. III. Susan Jane Day, b. May 10, 1870.
- 1210. IV. James Franklin Day, b. March 5, 1872.
- 1211. V. John Frederick Day, b. June 27, 1875.
- 1212. VI. Lilly Day, b. April 27, 1880.
- 1213. VII. Lula Day, b. April 27, 1882.
- 1214. VIII. Elizabeth Day, b. Feb. 16, 1884.

All of Above ch. b. in McDonough Co., Ill.

1127. JAMES HENRY GARRETT (William B.-Borter-John), b. in Schuyler Co., Ill., June 28; 1852; m. Aug. 13, 1873, Naomi J. Vance, dau. of Benjamin and Catherine; to this union

were born 3 ch., all born in Schuyler Co., Ill.

1215. I. Ira Garrett, b. Oct. 21, 1875; m.

1216. II. Cora Belle Garrett, b. May 21, 1877; m.

1217. III. Albert Garrett, b. Dec. 13, 1880; m.

Naomi the wife d. Feb. 13, 1882; he m. 2nd Aug. 30, 1885, Louisa Jane Roberts, b. Sept. 28, 1886, dau. of Richard and Martha Ann, of Schuyler Co., Ill.; res. 1907, Galesburg, Kas.; ch.:

1218. IV. Ora Estella Garrett, b. Oct. 17, 1886; m. March 6, 1904; d. Nov. 14, 1904.

1219. V. Ola Franklin Garrett, b. March 24, 1888, in Kansas.

1220. VI. Martha Elizabeth Garrett, b. Aug. 1, 1889, in Kansas.

1221. VII. Charles James Garrett, b. April 8, 1897, in Kansas.

1123. JOSEPH LEWIS GARRETT (William B.-Borter-John), b. April 22, 1855, in Schuyler Co., Ill.; m. Jan. 31, 1884, Mary J. Bodenhamer, b. Dec. 18, 1861 dau. of Philip N. and Sarah A. Bodenhamer; moved to Kansas 1880; P. O. 1907, Fort Scott, Kas.; ch.:

1222. I. Sarah Udessa Garrett, b. Dec. 17, 1884.

1223. II. George Earl Garrett, b. Aug. 6, 1887.

1129. JOHN WILLIAM GARRETT (William B.-J. Borter-John), b. April 24, 1859; m. Jan. 1, 1881, Luta Hoskins; ch.:

1224. I. C. J. Garrett, b. Jan. 29, 1882.

1225. II. Etta Garrett, b. Dec. 4, 1883.

1226. III. Zelma Garrett, b. Oct. 4, 1885; d. May 2, 1893.

1227. IV. Pearl Garrett, b. Feb. 14, 1888.

He m. 2nd, Nov. 27, 1890, Lucy A. Gunnell (?), Ch.:

1228. V. (1) Aletha A. Garrett, b. Oct. 29, 1891; d. 2-16-1897.

1229. VI. (2) John L. Garrett, b. July 3, 1893.

1230. VII. (3) Rose Jane Garrett, b. June 16, 1895; d. 1-1-1898.

1231. VIII. (4) Carroll F. Garrett, b. Jan. 20, 1898.

1232. IX. (5) Glenn G. Garrett, b. March 9, 1900.

1233. X. (6) Orville D. Garrett, d. May 19, 1902.

1234. XI. (7) Garland Garrett, b. Jan. 12, 1905.

1235. XII. (8) Asa Troy Garrett, b. Dec. 2, 1906.

P. O., 1902, Waurika, Okla.

1130. ALETHA GARRETT (William B.-J. Borter-John), b. May 25, 1864; m. March 16, 1881, William Clothier; res., 1907, Huron, Mont.

1131. JOHN HARMON GARRETT (Madison-Borter-John), b. Feb. 13, 1846. His father's family were mostly reared in Sullivan Co., Mo. In 1862, Jan. 4, John enlisted in First Missouri Militia, and was wounded by being shot through the body Aug. 6, 1862, in a skirmish at Blackberry Ridge, Mo.; was discharged Feb. 6, 1863; re-enlisted Aug. 1, 1864, in Co. E, 44th regiment,

Missouri Volunteers for one year; was discharged Aug. 15, 1865. He moved from Milan, Mo., to Denton Co., Texas, in 1879, where he died the following year, July 14, 1880. He was married Sept. 1, 1867, to Sarah E. Whittacre, dau. of Thomas and Rebecca Whittacre, of Indiana. The widow and children returned to Milan, Sullivan Co., Mo., where they resided 1907. Ch.:

1236. I. Henry T. Garrett, b. June 14, 1868.

1237. II. John M., b. July 15, 1870.

1238. III. Mary C., b. April 22, 1872; d. infant.

1239. IV. William F., b. Sept. 20, 1873; d. infant.

1240. V. James H., b. March 25, 1875.

1241. VI. Sarah A., b. May 15, 1877.

1241-a VII. Andrew J., b. March 21, 1879.

1132. NANCY JANE GARRETT (Madison-Borter-John), b. Nov. 29, 1847; m. June 11, 1876, John W. Hudnall; res. Milan, Mo., Ch.:

1241-b. I. William Nathan Hudnall, b. Dec. 26, 1876.

1241-c II. John Madison Hudnall, b. May 7, 1878.

1241-d. III. Clarence Hudnall, b. Aug. 9, 1881; d. Aug 19, 1881.

1134. MARY ELLEN GARRETT (Madison-Borter-John), b. Aug. 4, 1851; m. Andrew J. McKinney; residence Milan, Mo. She died 1901, leaving five ch.:

1242. I. Hattie Elizabeth McKinney, b. April 16, 1882.
 1243. II. Samuel B. Garrett McKinney, b. Oct. 8, 1885.
 1244. III. Artie McKinney.
 1245. IV. Henry McKinney,
 1246. V. Alice McKinney; n. f. k.
- 1135. SARAH ABIGAIL GARRETT** (Madison-Porter-John), b. March 7, 1854; m. Nelson Glidewell; res. Milan, Mo.
 Ch.:
1247. I. Hannah E. Glidewell, b. May 13, 1876.
 1248. II. Amanda J. Glidewell, b. Nov. 29, 1877.
 1249. III. Simeon Glidewell, b. March 26, 1880.
 1250. IV. Robert Glidewell, b. Sept. 28, 1882.
 1251. V. Ida May Glidewell, b. June 5, 1884.
 1252. VI. William Glidewell.
 1253. VII. Marion Glidewell.
 1254. VIII. Louise Glidewell.
 1255. IX. Jennie Glidewell.
 1256. X. Leander Glidewell.
- 1136. WILLIAM HENRY GARRETT** (Madison-Porter-John), b. Aug. 20, 1856; m. Nancy Glidewell, dau. of Lewis and Nancy (Talbert) Glidewell. She was b. July 2, 1841; d. Dec. 9, 1899; he d. May 5, 1907. Ch.:
1257. I. Willis Garrett, b. Nov. 25, 1876.
 1258. II. Elizabeth Garrett, b. June 3, 1880.
 Whether there are others I am not informed.
- 1137. LEWIS RUSSELL GARRETT** (Madison-Porter-John), b. Dec. 22, 1858; m. Sept. 1, 1888, Columbia A. Ryan, b. June 19, 1867, dau. of Alfred and Evaline (Ryan); res.; 1907, Reger, Sullivan Co., Mo. Ch.:
1259. I. Delona E. Garrett, b. Oct. 26, 1889.
 1260. II. Maude L., b. Aug. 22, 1891; d. Oct. 2, 1893.
 1261. III. Ray B., b. April 5, 1893.
 1262. IV. Belva G., b. April 23, 1895; d. Nov. 11, 1896.
 1263. V. Alfred M., b. Feb. 27, 1897; d. March 20, 1897.
 1264. VI. Orlena M., b. April 3, 1898.
 1265. VII. Alma E., b. Dec. 4, 1899.
 1266. VIII. Ora L., b. Sept 14, 1901.

1267. IX. Sigle E., b. Oct 29, 1903.
1268. X. Verna E., b. Jan. 12, 1906.
- 1138. FRANCIS MARION GARRETT** (Madison-Borter-John), b. Aug. 22, 1861; m. Sept. 7, 1890, at Lancaster, Mo., Jennie Hamm, b. Oct. 21, 1874 in Parke Co., Ind., dau. of George and Mary Hamm. Occupation farmer. Moved from Missouri to Indian Territory. Address, 1909, Cordz, Howell Co., Missouri. Ch.:
1269. I. Nettie Garrett, b. in Macon Co., Mo., Jan. 20, 1893; d. March 25, 1894.
1270. II. William Earl, b. Aug. 1, 1896.
1271. III. Walter B., b. in Lewis Co., Mo., March 28, 1898.
1272. IV. Bessie, b. in Lewis Co., Mo., Jan. 13, 1900.
1273. V. Gurna May, b. in Cariton Co., Mo., Jan. 25, 1902.
- 1140. ELIZABETH ANN GARRETT** (Madison-Borter-John), b. April 11, 1865; m. David Clemens; res. Milan, Mo., ch.:
1274. I. Eva Edna, b. Jan. 18, 1885.
1275. II. Ray.
1276. III. Susan.
1277. IV. Bunce.
1278. V. Bessie.
1279. VI. Grace.
1280. VII. Clarence.
1281. VIII. Curtis.
1282. IX. Alberta.
- 1143. EMILY KATE GARRETT** (Madison-Borter-John), b. June 10, 1868; m. Henry Howard; res. Milan, Mo. Ch.:
1283. I. John Madison Howard, b. Aug. 28, 1885.
1284. II. Frank Howard.
1285. III. Effie Howard.
1286. IV. Isabell Howard.
1287. V. Winneria Howard.
1288. VI. Grace Howard.
1289. VII. Susan Howard.
- 1144. JAMES MADISON GARRETT** (Madison-Borter-John), b. Dec. 22, 1871; m. Flora Davis; res. Milan, Mo.; n. f. k.

1145. MARY ELIZABETH KATE CLOTFELTER (Sarah-Borter-John), b. April 13, 1843; m. Sept. 17, 1862, James A. Phelan; res. Tecumseh, Neb. Ch.:

- 1290. I. Byron S. Phelan.
- 1291. II. Nettie A. Phelan.
- 1292. III. Claude Phelan; d. infant.
- 1293. IV. Harry B. Phelan,
- 1294. V. Bertie Phelan.
- 1295. VI. Anna A. Phelan.
- 1296. VII. Grover Cleveland Phelan.

No other knowledge of this family.

1146. CHARLES F. CLOTFELTER (Sarah-Borter-John), b. June 22, 1847; m. Kate Phelan. Res., when last heard from, Orange, Calif. Ch.:

- 1297. I. Alonzo E. Clotfelter, b. June 20, 1870.
- 1298. II. Marshall Clotfelter, b. Sept. 13, 1873.

1147. DANIEL LOUIS CASS CLOTFELTER (Sarah-Borter-John), b. Aug. 24, 1849; res. Tulare Co., Calif.; m. Sophia Graves. They have several children whose names have not been learned.

1150. SARAH BRUNETTE ANNA CLOTFELTER (Sarah-Borter-John), b. Nov. 19, 1854; m. Oct. 20, 1872, W. D. Crawford. She writes her name Anna B. Crawford. Res. Lincoln, Neb. Ch.:

- 1299. I. Ollie Belle Crawford, b. Nov. 16, 1873.
- 1300. II. Lena Alberta Crawford, b. June 9, 1875.
- 1301. III. Mabel Anna Crawford, b. July 19, 1878.
- 1302. IV. William Deming Crawford, b. May 26, 1882.

1152. WILLIAM PRESTON CLOTFELTER (Sarah nee Garrett-Borter-John), b. Dec. 3, 1859; m. Aug. 8, 1884, Anna Hester; ch. so far as known:

- 1303. I. Ethel Clotfelter, b. Feb. 4, 1886.
- 1304. II. Jessie Clotfelter, b. July 4, 1887.

1153. EFFIE ADALINE CLOTFELTER (Sarah nee Garrett-Borter-John), b. July 24, 1862; m. Sept. 17, 1879, William Fink. Ch.:

- 1305. I. Tressie Fink, b. Aug. 31, 1880.

1306. II. Otto Fink, b. June 9, 1883.
1307. III. Annie Otie Fink, b. Feb. 17, 1887.
Res. not known; n. f. k.
- 1157.** AMANDA E. SHORT (Elizabeth nee Garrett-Joel-Borter-John), b. in Greene Co., Ill., Dec. 8, 1855; m. Charles E. Spotts Feb. 23, 1876, son of John and Orië Spotts; she had five ch.; she d.; res., Whitehall, Greene Co., Ill. Ch.:
1308. I. Laura Ellen Spotts, b. Oct. 3, 1877.
1309. II. John William Spotts, b. Sept. 16, 1880.
1310. III. Lillie May Spotts, b. Dec. 28, 1881.
1311. IV. Orië Elizabeth Spotts, b. Feb. 27, 1884.
1312. V. Bernard Cleveland Spotts, b. Oct. 15, 1885.
- 1158.** ROSE A. SHORT (Elizabeth nee Garrett-Joel-Borter-John), b. Jan. 27, 1857; m. Sept. 11, 1881, Warren Prather, son of Edward and Malinda Prather. Ch.:
1313. I. Gertie Irene Prather, b. April 5, 1884.
Res., Maramec, Okla.
- 1159.** LEWIS S. SHORT (Elizabeth nee Garrett-Joel-Borter-John), b. Feb. 2, 1858, in Greene Co., Ill.; m. Feb. 15, 1880, Carrie Vandaveer; settled in Greene Co., Ill. Address Greenfield, Ill. Ch.:
1314. I. Leora Short, b. Oct. 20, 1880.
1315. II. Leslie Short, b. March 20, 1883.
1316. III. Mamie Short, b. Sept. 22, 1885; n. f. k.
- 1160.** MARTHA J. SHORT (Elizabeth nee Garrett-Joel-Borter-John), b. April 21, 1859; m. Feb. 27, 1882, James Prather, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Prather. Address, 1907, Roodhouse, Ill. Ch.:
1317. I. Orson Prather, b. Oct. 30, 1884.
1318. II. William Cleveland Prather, b. April 19, 1886.
- 1161.** THOMAS J. SHORT (Elizabeth nee Garrett-Joel-Borter-John), son of William S. and Elizabeth (Garrett) Short, was b. in Greene Co., Ill., Jan. 22, 1861; m. Nov. 2, 1882, Mary Vandaveer, dau. of William and Margaret Vandaveer; res. 1907, Great Falls, Mont. Ch.:
1319. I. Veva Short, b. Oct. 30, 1883.
1320. II. Nolen Short, b. Aug. 30, 1885.

1162. ELIJAH BIRD SHORT (Elizabeth - Joel - Borter-John), b. Aug. 21, 1862; m. Oct. 21, 1885, Leanna Cunningham. Address, 1907, Maramec, Okla.; n. f. k.

1164. DICY SHORT (Elizabeth Short nee Garrett-Joel-Borter-John), b. Aug. 27, 1864; m. Feb. 27, 1882, Marion McCracken, son of Samuel McCracken; res., 1907, Raymond, Montgomery Co., Ill. Ch.:

1321. I. Elsie McCracken, b. May 27, 1883.

1322. II. Elma McCracken, b. Sept. 26, 1884.

No further history known.

1169. MARY ADDIE SHORT (Elizabeth-Joel-Borter-John). The thirteenth and youngest child of William S. and Elizabeth M. (Garrett) Short, was b. June 12, 1875, in Green Co., Ill.; m. Jan. 29, 1893, Oliver C. Barnard. Ch.:

1323. I. Fay L. Barnard, b. May 20, 1894.

1324. II. Infant, b. July 6, 1900; d. infant.

This is about all the data at hand in reference to the Short family. It is also about all that is known by the writer about the descendants of John Borter Garrett. We have here enumerated more than 300 of his progeny.

CHAPTER IV.

GIBSON GARRETT.

1400. GIBSON GARRETT (John), b. about 1795. Said to be a brother to Boeter and half brother to Welcome Garrett. He emigrated from Virginia or North Carolina to Indiana, where he married Catherine Gross. He moved to Illinois about 1834 and settled in what was Sangamon county, now Menard county, near a place called Sugar Grove. He afterwards moved to Mason county and about 1855 he moved to near Kirksville, Adair Co., Mo., where he died about 1865. He was the youngest of his father's family. By occupation a farmer. So far as known he only had two children. His wife died in Mason Co., Ill., prior to 1855. Ch.:

1401. I. Amelia Garrett.

1402. II. Henry Garrett, b. March 26, 1819.

1401. AMELIA GARRETT (Gibson-John). From the best information at hand she was married three times, her first husband being Stephen Burrell (?) or Bird. They had five children whose whereabouts is not now known. She m. second a Raymond and later married a man named Ratliff; no issue from these later marriages. Ch.:

1402. I. Mary.

1403. II. Elizabeth.

1404. III. Sarah.

1405. IV. Stephen.

1406. V. Sophia; n. f. k.

1402. HENRY GARRETT (Gibson-John), b. March 26, 1819; m. Sarah Abigail Setters, called Abigail, dau. of John and Elizabeth Setters, of Indianapolis, Ind. She was b. Feb. 27, 1827. Res., Indiana, Illinois, Missouri and California. He and Abigail separated about 1852; she m. again. She d. Sept. 10, 1881, and is buried in Bellfountain cemetery, St. Louis, Mo. He went to California in 1853 and d. June 7, 1880, in Calaveras Co., Calif. Ch.:

1407. I. Selina Garrett, b. 1846; d. 1847, infant.

1408. II. Harvey O'Neal Garrett, b. Oct. 8, 1847.

1408. HARVEY O'NEAL GARRETT (Henry - Gibson-John), b. Oct. 8, 1847; m. Sept. 13, 1872, Nancy J. Wright, b. Nov. 26, 1854, dau. of Samuel and Eliza Wright, of Davis Co., Iowa. Res., Missouri, California and Illinois. He was a soldier during the war, serving in Co. A, 33rd Ill. Vol. Inft., and by mistake his name was enrolled as Harvey D. Garrett. Address, 1906, Co. N, National Military Home, Danville, Ill. His wife died May 21, 1904; buried in Bellfountain cemetery, St. Louis, Mo. Ch.:

1409. I. Arthur Garrett, b. March 5, 1874.

1410. II. Henrietta, b. July 19, 1877.

1411. III. David Leonidas, b. Jan. 28, 1880.

1412. IV. Myrtle Garrett, b. Dec. 18, 1882.

1413. V. Jessie Garrett, b. Feb. 17, 1886; d. Sept. 15, 1888.

1414. VI. Clara Belle, b. Sept. 22, 1892.

1409. ARTHUR GARRETT (Harvey O.-Henry-Gibson-John), b. March 5, 1874; m. Corinne Estell Napp, dau. of William W. and Corinne Estell (Webb) Napp. His occupation traveing salesman. Address, 1907, 4027 Glasgow Ave., St. Louis, Mo. One Ch.:

1415. I. Mabel Corinne Garrett, b. Sept. 1, 1900.

1410. HENRIETTA GARRETT (Harvey-Henry-Gibson-John), b. July 19, 1877; m. 1891 at St. Louis, Mo., J. C. Vanhook. Res., St. Louis. She and her husband separated; divorced. One ch.:

1416. I. Alma Vanhook, b. Aug. 1892.

1411. DAVID LEONIDAS GARRETT (Harvey-Henry-Gibson-John), born in San Joaquin Co., Calif., Jan. 28, 1880; m. in St. Louis, Mo., April 19, 1905, Sadie A. Lyon, b. Nov. 29, 1879, dau. of Nelson F. and Martha B. (Sexton) Lyon; res. St. Louis, Mo. He was a soldier in Spanish-American war, Co. C, 15th U. S. Inf. One ch.:

1417. I. David Leonard Garrett, b. April 20, 1906.

1412. MYRTLE GARRETT (Harvey-Henry-Gibson-John), b. Dec. 18, 1882; m. 1899 at St. Louis, Mo., Frederick Reinhardt; res. St. Louis, Mo. Ch.:

1418. I. Larus Fred Reinhardt, b. July, 1900.

1419. II. Leonard George Reinhardt, b. Aug., 1902.

This completes the descendants of Gibson Garrett so far as known, numbering only nineteen, all told.

CHAPTER V.

BENJAMIN GARRETT.

1501. BENJAMIN GARRETT, b. about 1733, probably in North Carolina; d. in 1817 in Cabel, now Wayne Co., W. Va. We are informed that he moved from North Carolina to Patrick Co., Va., when a young man. He married Nancy Grimes and some years later moved to what is now Wayne Co., West Va. His descendants and the son of Welcome Garrett, son of John, have for several generations claimed relationship with each other. That they were and are of kin there is no doubt. I have, however, been unable to find any record to show how the consanguinity is connected.

The ch. of Benjamin and Nancy Garrett:

1502. I. Benjamin Jr., b. 1776.
 1503. II. William.
 1504. III. George.
 1505. IV. Joseph, b. 1780; d. 1838.
 1506. V. John.
 1507. VI. Isom.
 1508. VII. Zilpha, m. George Spurlock, went south; n. f. k.
 1509. VIII. Nancy.
 1510. IX. Judah, m. Martha Spurlock; went south to near Memphis; n. f. k.
 1511. X. Jane.
1502. BENJAMIN GARRETT JR. (Benjamin), b. 1776; m Sarah Bloss; he became the possessor of his father's farm on Twelve Pole Creek in Wayne Co., now West Va., where he lived and reared his family; he d. 1865; ch.:
1512. I. John, b. 1805.
 1513. II. Rebecca, m. Abram Trout.
 1514. III. Margaret (Boothe).
 1515. IV. Cynthia (Boothe).
 1516. V. Jane.
 1517. VI. Nancy.
 1518. VII. Morgan.
 1519. VIII. Sarah Ann (Chapman).
 1520. IX. Morris.
 1521. X. Martha (McClure), mother of Dr. William Benjamin McClure, of Lexington, Ky.
 1522. XI. Alfred.
 1523. XII. James Doliver.
 1524-25. D. in infancy.
1503. WILLIAM GARRETT (Benjamin), b —; m —, Minnie Bolt or Boldt, a Quakeress, dau. of Captain John Bolt; they had several ch.; he m. second time, name of wife not known. Res., Virginia and Highland Co., O.; ch.:
1526. I. John.
 1527. II. Tyre.
 1528. III. Charles, m. an Indian girl named Walker. He was agent to the Wyandot Indians.

1529. IV. Lewis; n. f. k.
 1530. V. George; m. Indian girl named Walker.
 1531. VI. Nancy, m. Oliver Milner.
 1532. VII. Jessie (Cox).
 1533. VIII. Rebecca (Anderson).
 1534. IX. Polly (Jennings); by second wife.
 1535. X. Betsy (Nuban)?
1504. GEORGE GARRETT (Benjamin); ch.:
 1536. I. Captain John S. Garrett, who at one time lived at Victoria, Knox Co., Ill.; n. f. k.
1505. JOSEPH GARRETT (Benjamin), b. 1780; d. 1838; m. Charlotte Bolt; res. Cabel, now Wayne Co., W. Va. Ch.:
 1537. I. Mary.
 1538. II. Lewis.
 1539. III. Celia, m. John Newman; res. Wayne Co., W. Va.
 1540. IV. Leroy.
 1541. V. William.
 1542. VI. Harvey.
 1543. VII. Nancy.
 1544. VIII. Joseph F.
 1545. IX. Jane.
 1546. X. Isaac.
 1547. XI. Matilda (Henderson).
1506. JOHN GARRETT (Benjamin), m. Polly ———, res. Virginia and Highland Co., O. So far as I have been informed the ch. were:
 1548. Nancy.
 1549. Dempsey.
 1550. William.
 1551. Harvey.
 1552. Jesse B.

Probably others. As to present address of any of his descendants I know nothing.

1507. ISOM GARRETT (Benjamin), b. in Virginia and m. in same state Nancy Spurlock, of Cabel, now Wayne Co., W. Va. Moved to Ohio about 1810 and to Indiana about 1820. Settled on Fall Creek a few miles below where the town of

Pendleton now is and not far from Fortville in the corner of Hamilton county. He resided here some twenty years. Several of his children m. while here and his daughters Ann (Holliday) and Cynthia (Humphreys) and their families remained here, passing away in old age a few years ago. He and some of the family moved to Madison Co., Iowa, about 1840. He d. 1853. His dau. Hannah m. Harvey Pendleton. The Pendletons, it is said, built the first hotel in the town of Pendleton, Ind. Ch.:

- 1553. Hannah (Pendleton).
- 1554. Jane (m. W. G. Goe).
- 1555. Ann (Holliday).
- 1556. Lewis; went to Texas; d. 1878.
- 1557. John; d. in Iowa, 1854.
- 1558. Cynthia (Humphrey); d. Fortville, Ind., 189—.
- 1559. Harriet (Ballard).
- 1509.** NANCY GARRETT (Benjamin), b. —; d. 1868; m. Major Adam Smith; he d. in Kentucky about 1824. Moved to Illinois. M. second Francis Kingston. Ch.:
- 1560. I. Byrd Smith, b. 1808; d. 1880; res. Plymouth, Ill.
- 1561. II. Isaac Smith; b. —, d. about 1853.
- 1562. III. Harriet Smith; m. William Ballard; res. Ohio; d. 1881.
- 1563. IV. Roxey Smith, m. Isaiah Ralston; nine ch.; she d. in Missouri, 1882.
- 1564. V. John H. Smith, b. July 26, 1819; m. 1839; she b. Oct. 14, 1819; d. Feb. 11, 1907; res. Plymouth, Hancock Co., Ill. They have numerous sons and daughters married and living near Plymouth.
- 1565. VI. Isom Smith; d. aged 8 years.
- 1566. VII. F. A. Kingston, the only ch. by 2nd marriage of Nancy (Garrett), res. Pierce City, Mo.
- 1511.** JANE GARRETT (Benjamin), m. — Mayo; moved to Lawrence Co., O., and later settled near Galesburg, Ill.; n. f. k.
- 1512.** JOHN GARRETT (Benjamin-Benjamin), b. April 2, 1805; m. 1833, Eliza Gadsby. He settled near Chapmanville,

Logan Co., W. Va., where many of his numerous descendants now live. Ch.:

1567. I. Edward; m. twice; by his first wife, a Miss Stone, he had two sons and one daughter; by second wife four sons and four daughters. Ch.:

1. Eliza A.
2. William E.
3. John W.
4. Minnie A.
5. Ward.
6. Wallace.
7. Nettie,
8. Morgan.
9. Edward.
10. Mary.
11. Maud.

1568. II. Sarah Garrett, m. David McComas; four ch.

1569. III. Nancy Garrett; m. Capt. Charles Stone; he d. 189—; four sons, one dau.

1570. IV. Dyke Garrett; m. Sarah A. Smith; he is a Christian preacher; three sons and four dau.

1571. V. Valeria Garrett; m. James Blevins; two sons two dau.:

1. Charles B.
2. Lydia.
3. Sarah.
4. Peter D.

1572. VI. Venilia; d. s. p.

1573. VII. Jane Garrett; m. — Barker; he d.; one son, two daughters.

1574. VIII. Julia Garrett; did not m.

1575. IX. John Garrett Jr., m. — Staten; she d. 1904; one son, one daughter.

1576. X. Peter Garrett, b. Dec. 25, 1856; m. Dec. 1884, Mary Ann Covert; three sons, four daughters:

- 1- John.
2. Anzanetta.
3. Ella.
4. Doliver.
5. Mollie.
6. Sarah E.
7. Charles.

1513. REBECCA GARRETT (Benjamin-Benjamin), b. in W. Va., 1817; m. Abraham Trout; res. Franklin, Johnson Co., Ind. Ch.:

1577. I. Lee Trout, b. 1844; widow lives near Franklin, Ind.

1578. II. Franklin Trout, b. 1859.

1579. III. Ida Trout. Other ch., n. f. k.

1518. MORGAN GARRETT (Benjamin-Benjamin), b. —, d. 1882; m. — McClure; res. Wayne Co., W. Va. Widow living 1906. Ch.:

1580. I. William B., P. O. 1907, Dixon, W. Va.

1581. II. Erie; m. Jno. Burgess; P. O. Ardel, W. Va.

1582. III. Rebecca; did not m.

1520. MORRIS GARRETT (Benjamin-Benjamin), b. Jan. 4, 1835; m. Feb. 22, 1866, Annie Mangun, b. Feb. 18, 1846; she d. April 10, 1884; res. Hume, Ill. P. O. 1906, National Military Home, Danville, Ill. Nine ch.:

1583. I. Ellis, b. Nov. 25, 1866; d. April 8, 1873.

1584. II. Pearl, b. Aug. 11, 1868; m.

1585. III. Jennie Lou, b. June 17, 1870.

1586. IV. Edna, Jan. 22, 1872; m. Eudora Cardola.

1587. V. James B., b. April 23, 1874; P. O. Fort Collins, Colo.

1588. VI. Emma, b. Oct. 17, 1875.

1589. VII. Orestes M., b. Aug. 20, 1876; P. O. Fort Dodge, Iowa.

1590. VIII. Ola Marie, b. May 25, 1880; d. April 7, 1884.

1591. IX. Anna Tranquil, b. Nov. 24, 1883; d. Feb. 2 1884.

1523. JAMES DOLIVER GARRETT (Benjamin-Benjamin), b. —, m. Mary Staley; he is a minister in the M. E. church South; resides on the old Garrett farm, near Ardel, Wayne Co., W. Va. Ch.:

- 1592. I. Erie (Payne).
- 1593. II. Adaline (Spurlock).
- 1594. III. Rosa (Adkins).
- 1595. IV. Toka (Pyle)
- 1596. V. Dr. Benjamin Garrett.
- 1597. VI. John Garrett.
- 1598. VII. Nolda Garrett.
- 1599. VIII. Pearl, died s. p.

1526. JOHN GARRETT (William-Benjamin); res. Va., Highland Co., O., and Madison Co., Iowa, where he d.; n. f. k. of family.

1527. TYRE GARRETT (William-Benjamin), d. in Hardin Co., O.; n. f. k.

1528. CHARLES GARRETT (William-Benjamin), b. —; m. an Indian girl named Walker; lived in Highland Co., O., and for a time at Upper Sandusky. He was an Indian agent and when the government moved the Indian tribe from Ohio to Leavenworth, Kas., he was sent with them as agent for the United States.

1540. LEROY GARRETT (Joseph-Benjamin), b. 1799; d. July 4, 1832; res. W. Va. Ch.:

- 1600. I. Lewis Preston Garrett, b. 1822.
- 1601. II. Melville M. Garrett, b. Jan. 10, 1824.
- 1602. III. Alonzo Garrett.
- 1603. IV. Marshall A. Garrett.
- 1604. V. Mt. Etna Garrett.
- 1605. VI. Eli Truitt Garrett; was a soldier; d. from effects of service and wounds; m., left issue; n. f. k.
- 1606. VII. Louisa (m. Newman).
- 1607. VIII. Melcena (m. Ray).
- 1608. IX. Junietta (m. E. V. Morrison).

1542. HARVEY GARRETT (Joseph-Benjamin), b. —; d.



REV. J. DOLIVER GARRATT

1522. JAMES DOBSON and GARRETT (Benjamin), b. 1822, in Maryland; he is a minister in the Methodist Church. See his sons on the Old Garrett Farm, near the site of the Old Vine Ct.

1523. I. Edw. (Ct.)

1524. II. Academic (Ct.)

1525. III. Betsy (Albany)

1526. IV. Thomas (Pa.)

1527. V. Dr. Benjamin Garrett.

1528. VI. John Garrett.

1529. VII. Noble Garrett.

1530. VIII. Descendants, p.

1531. JOHN GARRETT (Wife of Benjamin), res. in 1844, in the town of Union Co. Iowa where he owned a farm.

1532. JOHN GARRETT (William Benjamin), b. in 1822, in the town of Union Co. Iowa.

1533. GARRETT (Wife of Benjamin), nee B. E. Coopers and Walker, lived in Union Co. Iowa for a time of Upper Sateauky. He was an Indian agent when the government moved the Indian tribe from the Indian Reservation, Kas. he was sent with them as agent to the United States.

1534. LEWIS GARRETT (Joseph Benjamin), b. 1834, July 1, 1837; res. W. Va. Ct.;

1535. I. Lewis Preston Garrett, b. 1837

1536. II. Melvite M. Garrett, b. Jan. 16, 1834

1537. III. Manzo Garrett

1538. IV. Marshall A. Garrett

1539. V. Mt. Eua Garrett.

1540. VI. Eli Grant Garrett, was a soldier of the Civil War; 4 years of service and wounded, m. left in 1864, b. 1838.

1541. VII. Louise (m. Newman)

1542. VIII. Melena (m. Ray)

1543. IX. Julietta (m. F. V. Morrison)

1544. HARVEY GARRETT (Joseph Benjamin), b.



REV. J. DOLIVER GARRETT

about 1893; res. Roseville. Warren Co., Ill.; m. reared large family; one son named Leroy; P. O., 1907, Roseville, Ill.

1543. NANCY GARRETT (Joseph-Benjamin), b. 1806; m. Rev. Burwell Spurlock; res. Wayne Co., W. Va.

1544. JOSEPH F. GARRETT (Joseph-Benjamin), b. Nov. 18, 1808; d. Dec. 24, 1889; res. Plymouth, Ill. He was a man of much travel and good memory. To him I am under obligation for the greater part of the history of his ancestors. He was m. three times; no surviving ch. by his first or second wife. Third wife, Elizabeth Terrell Parks; ch.:

1609. I. Electra Charlotte (Cook), b. 1853; she d.; two ch.

1. Ina F. Monger, a widow, Seattle, Wash.

2. Ray L. Cook, res. 1907, 4157 State St., Chicago.

1610. II. Benjamin O. Garrett, b. 1856; d. Dec. 4, 1879; m. Nellie Spaulding, d. Sept. 4, 1904; no living issue.

1600. LEWIS PRESTON GARRETT (Leroy-Joseph-Benjamin), m.; ch.:

1611. I. Dr. Alonzo Garrett, P.O. 1909, Neuvo Laredo, Mexico. U. S. Consul.

1612. II. Fletcher Garrett, res. Catlettsburg, Ky.

1601. MELVILLE MELCENA GARRETT (Leroy-Joseph-Benjamin), ch.:

1613. I. Irene, m. Dr. Webb; he d.

1614. II. Joseph W.; d. about 1859.

1615. III. Minnie; m. Bingham; res. Cincinnati.

1616. IV. John Kyle, b. about 1873; res. Cincinnati.

1617. V. Hattie; m. Thornburg.

The author makes no claim or pretense of furnishing a complete genealogy of the descendants of Benjamin Garrett. The foregoing is simply a little data of the family which was for the most part collected about the year 1885 to 1887. It may serve the purpose of aiding some one in compiling a more complete record.

CHAPTER VI.

OTHER GARRETTs.

The following data of a number of different branches of the Garrett family has been gleaned from scores of letters re-

ceived by the writer during the past twenty-five years. Accuracy in data is not vouched for. It is simply placed here for what it is worth. Some genealogist may be able to glean from the mass some long-looked-for connecting link. By skipping a few numbers these are begun with even 1700.

1700. WILLIAM GARRETT, of Essex Co., Va.; b. Dec. 24, 1752; d. 1825; m. Elizabeth Taylor; she d. 1821. Ch.:

1701. I. James, d. aged 45, s. p.

1702. II. William.

1703. III. Waller.

1704. IV. Reuben, b. 1784.

1705. V. John Smith; moved to Sangamon Co., Ill.; his family all dec.

1706. VI. Betsy, m. Smallwood A. Coghill.

1707. VII. Theodoric.

1708. VIII. D. infant.

He m. second Clara Fabors; ch.:

1709. IX. (1) Richard Henry, b. 1806; d. about 1877.

1710. X. (2) Cynthia, m. Armstrong; had large family in Texas.

1711. XI. (3) Silas S. Garrett, d. about 1878 in Caroline Co., Va.; had several children; res. in lower part of Caroline Co., Va.

1702. WILLIAM GARRETT (II), son of William and Elizabeth; m. 1822, Anna McCarthy (?); moved to Lexington, Ky., where his family was reared. Ch.:

1712. I. William, m. Martha Rorer.

1713. II. Elizabeth, m. John Wright.

1714. III. Mary, m. S. E. Taylor.

1715. IV. James H., m. Fannie Harris; lived in 1884 at Leon, Ia. No ch.

1703. WALLER GARRETT (son of William and Elizabeth Taylor), moved to Nelson Co., Ky., in 1816; d. 1870. Ch.:

1716. I. John, res. Cleremont Station, Ky.

1717. II. Thomas.

1718. III. James.

1719. IV. Elizabeth (Thornton).

1720. V. Cynthia (Shaw), dec., of Louisville, Ky.

1704. REUBEN GARRETT (William and Elizabeth Taylor), b. 1784 in Essex Co., Va.; moved to Ross Co., O., 1833; d. 1858. He m. in Virginia, Sarah Tooms, b. 1795, d. 1878. Ch.:

1721. I. Mary (Todd), b. Oct. 13, 1814; res. Hocking Co., Ohio.

1722. II. William, b. Sept. 1, 1816; had three daughters; res. Ross Co., O.

1723. III. Elizabeth, b. 1818; m. Robert Garnet, res. Cedar Rapids, Ia.

1724. IV. Richard, b. Jan. 6, 1821; m. 1853; had eleven ch.; res. Ross Co., O.

1725. V. Sarah Jane, b. 1823; m. Samuel Bell; res. Brooklyn, Iowa.

1726. VI. Catherine, d. in Va.

1727. VII. James Henry, b. Aug. 15, 1828; m. May 12, 1850, Sarah Jones; twelve ch.; res. near Chillicothe, O.

1728. VIII. Virginia, b. 1831; m. Joseph Shoemaker; nine ch.; res. Ross Co., O.

1729. IX. Thomas Jefferson, d. inft.

1730. X. Silas Strawn, b. July 21, 1836. He was in army during war; attorney-at-law; settled at Memphis, Tenn., after the war.

1707. THEODORIC GARRETT (William and Elizabeth Taylor), b. in Essex Co., Va.; d. about 1875 in Essex Co. Ch.:

1731. I. James M.

1732. II. Henry S.

1733. III. Mary; n. f. k.

1709. RICHARD HENRY GARRETT (son of William and 2nd wife, Clara Fabors), b. in Essex Co., Va., 1806; d. about 1877, near Port Royal, Caroline Co., Va., his farm being some three miles from Port Royal. It was on this farm that John Wilkes Booth, the assassin of Lincoln, was shot. Ch.:

1734. I. Mary B. (Campbell), res. Martinsburg, W. Va.

1735. II. Cecilia F. (Neill), res. Lexington, Mo.

1736. III. John M., Port Royal, Va.

1737. IV. Kate A., Port Royal, Va.

1738. V. William Garrett, Port Royal, Va.

Children by second wife:

1739. VI. Rev. Robert B. Garrett, of Kentucky.

1740. VII. Lillie F.

1741. VIII. Robert C., res. Carlisle, Ky.

1742. IX. Henrietta (Talliferro), Port Royal, Va.

1743. X. Cora L.

1712. WILLIAM GARRETT (William and Annie, William and Elizabeth); m. 1848, Martha Rorer. He moved to Iowa; res. Burlington. He was grand secretary of the Grand Lodge I. O. O. F. for many years. Ch.:

1744. I. William Rorer, d. age 6 years.

1745. II. Henry Cook, m. 1875, Ellen B. Tracy.

1746. III. Fannie, d. childhood.

1774. IV. F. M. Garrett.

1748. V. Rev. David Claiborne Garrett.

1749. VI. Mary H. Garrett, of Decatur, Ill., historian of that Garrett family.

1750. VII. Jessie L.

1751. VIII. Grace.

1752. IX. Jackson Kemper Garrett.

1727. JAMES HENRY GARRETT (Reuben, William and Elizabeth), b. Aug. 15, 1828; m. May 12, 1850, Sarah Jones; moved to Ross Co., O., about 1832. Ch.:

1753. I. Silas Franklin Garrett, b. Feb. 23, 1851; attorney, Chillicothe, O.

1754. II. Reuben Wilson.

1755. III. Mary H.

1756. IV. Sarah Elizabeth.

1757. V. Louise Jane, d. inft.

1758. VI. James Henry.

1759. VII. William Newton.

1760. VIII. Anna Jane.

1761. IX. Leah Catherine.

1762. X. Ethan Allen.

1763. XI. Minnie Belle, d. aged 4 years.

1764. XII. David Nelson; n. f. k. this family.

ELIJAH GARRETT.

1765. ELIJAH GARRETT, born and reared in Buckingham Co., Va.; had brothers: (1766) Thomas, (1767) John, (1768) William, (1769) Stephen, (1770) Abraham and (1771) Isaac. Thomas was killed in battle of New Orleans; another, name not remembered, killed at Bunker Hill; one killed in Kentucky by the Indians. Benjamin, Joshua and Elijah moved to Overton Co., Tenn. Benjamin was a soldier in the war of 1812. Elijah married Mary Casey, settled in Overton Co., Tenn., 1812. He had sons viz: (1772) Stephen, father of Hon. A. E. Garrett, of Carthage, Tenn.; (1773) Abraham, (1774) Elijah, (1775) Pleasant, (1776) Shadrak, (1777) Thomas, (1778) John, (1779) Isaac, all of whom had large families. Numerous descendants of these reside in Overton, Pickett, Clay and Jackson counties, Tenn.

1780. DAVID WARREN GARRETT (Absalom, John, a Rev. soldier), of Bedford City, Va., is probably of this family, as his people were from Buckingham Co., Va.

1781. WILLIAM H. GARRETT, of Portland, Mo. (Wm. B., Wm., Stephen), is also probably of this family and his brother, (1782) George W., has son (1783) O. Garrett, also of Portland, Mo.

1784. OSWALD GARRETT, principal of public schools of East Bernard, Tex., has some valuable data about this family. For a part of this data I am indebted to A. E. Garrett and others whose names are mentioned above; n. f. k.

SILAS GARRETT OF VIRGINIA.

1885. SILAS GARRETT; tradition says he had brothers (1886) John, (1887) William, (1888) Thomas, (1889) Benjamin, (1890) Joseph, (1891) Abel, and a sister (1892) Hannah, who m. Mr. Nathan Burson. (May have been children of one John Garrett). Silas was m. twice; by his first wife he had two ch.; by second, three ch., probably more. Res. Bedford Co., Va.; some say also of Franklin Co., Va. Ch.:

1893. I. Alderson W. Garrett, the father of (1894) A. H. Garrett, lived in the year 1885 at High Grove, Ky.; (1895) James J. Garrett, Delaware, Ark., being also a son of Alderson.

1896. II. Reason V. Garrett, b. Sept. 6, 1792, in Va.; d. in Boone Co., Ind., 1838. He married his cousin Margaret Burson, b. 1795, d. 1880, dau. of Nathan and Hannah (Garrett) Burson; their ch.:

1897. I. Dr. Alderson Garrett, b. Aug. 17, 1813.

1898. II. Nathan B. Garrett.

1899. III. Mary A., m. her cousin James A. Garrett, then of High Grove, Ky.

1900. IV. Haden E., m. Julia Harriman; address Mankato, Minn.

By his second wife Silas had:

1901. III. Peter B. Garrett, late of Camp Point, Ill.

1902. IV. Susan (Hess).

1903. V. Betty (Moore), late of Pardee, Kas.

1897. DR. ALDERSON GARRETT, b. 1813; by his first wife, Mary Welsh, had son: (1904) Lewis B. Garrett, of Mankato, Minn.; by second wife, Sarah Curry, had (1905) John C. Garrett, of Thorntown, Ind. There may have been others; n. f. k.

1898. NATHAN B. GARRETT, b. Feb. 22, 1816, son of Reason V.; m. Elizabeth Gates; settled at Reece's Mills, Boone Co., Ind. Ch.: (1906) Reason C., of Lebanon, Ind.; (1907) Alderson, dec.; n. f. k.

1890. JOSEPH GARRETT, said to have been a brother of Silas, previously mentioned. Resided about nine miles from Wilmington, Del., and 28 miles from Philadelphia. Wife, Josephine (Garrett). Probably moved to Kentucky about 1816. Ch.: (1908) Horatio, (1909) Elizabeth, (1910) Thomas Jefferson and others. The latter was b. May 14, 1796, and moved to Kentucky about 1816; m. July 3, 1817, Susanna Wickert. Thomas Jefferson Garrett was a papermaker by trade, having learned the trade on the Brandywine creek in Delaware. He resided in Lexington, Ky., also Russell Co., Ky.; d. in Schuyler Co., Ill., Nov. 25, 1867. Ch.:

1911. I. George W. Garrett, b. April 16, 1818; m. 1843, Delilah Lutrell; res., 1885, Macon, Neb. Had son Peter C.

1912. II. John. b. in Lexington, Ky., Sept. 10, 1820; m. Sarah E. Williamson; d. 1879-1880.

1913. III. Mary Ann, b. Jan. 20, 1823; m. Silas Kirkman; d. 1863 in Kansas.

1914. IV. Elizabeth, b. 1825; m. Frank D. Kruse; res. Rockville, Ill.

1915. V. Caroline, b. in Russell Co., Ky., 1828; m. 1845, John Jordon; res. Ashgrove, Neb.

1916. VI. Bryant, b. 1830; m. 1851, Elizabeth Bradley; m. second, Nancy Bradley.

1917. VII. Margaret, b. 1832; m. 1854, Henry Worsham; res., 1885, Pleasant View, Schuyler Co., Ill.

1918. VIII. Martha, b. 1835; m. 1857, Henry Brines; res. 1885, Holdbridge, Neb.

JOEL GARRETT.

1919. JOEL GARRETT, b. about 1782, d. 1856. His father was probably named John. He may have been a brother of Boeter and Gibson and half brother to Welcome. Res. not known, but probably from North Carolina or Virginia to Kentucky on the middle fork of the Kentucky river. It is said that Joel was a soldier in the war of 1812, after which he moved to Tenn. and m. Sarah James or Jeans, and a few years later settled in Dark Co., O., where he reared a large family. It is thought by some of his children that he had brothers and sisters named John, Gibson, Anna (m. Geo. Little), Elizabeth (Cummins), Russell, and probably Boeter. The children of Joel and Sarah were:

1920. I. Anna (McQuay), b. 1816.

1921. II. James, b. 1818; d. 1867.

1922. III. Elizabeth, b. 1820; d. 1874.

1923. IV. John, b. 1822; d. 1871.

1924. V. Joel, b. 1824; went west, never heard from.

1925. VI. Sarah, b. 1826; d. 1876; m. William Turner.

1926. VII. Rollin, b. 1828; d. 1876.

1927. VIII. Jesse, b. 1830; d. suicide 1862.

1928. IX. Daniel, b. 1832; d. Sept., 1886.

1929. X. Mary, b. 1835.

1930. XI. Lewis R., b. 1837; m. 1860, Sophia Elwanger.

1931. XII. Rachel, b. 1840.

Some of these lived in Dark Co., O., and some did live near Sidney, O. Lewis R. was a farmer near Sidney. His ch.: (1932) Joseph, b. 1861; (1933) Minnie, b. 1864; (1934) Mary, b. 1867; (1935) George W., b. 1868; (1936) Lewis F., b. 1870; d. inf.; (1937) Edgar, b. 1871; (1938) Lewis W., b. 1874; (1939) Lizzie, b. 1877; (1940) Bernice, b. 1879; (1941) William, b. 1883, d. infant; (1942) Belle, b. 1880, d. inf.; (1943) Laura, b. 1882; (1944) Cleveland, b. 1885, d. inf.

HENRY GARRETT.

1945. HENRY GARRETT, who came from Virginia, settled in 1806 in Fayette Co., Ky., where he d. about 1846. Ch.:

1946. I. Fleming, b. 1778, d. 1877; settled in Bath Co., Ky.; large family.

1947. II. David, moved to Mo.; d. about 1878.

1948. III. B. Franklin, settled near Canton, Mo.

1949. IV. Andrew, b. 1808; d. 1878; settled in Estell county, Ky.

1950. V. Richard, moved west; n. f. k.

1951. VI. Mary Ann, m. J. C. Barclay.

1952. VII. Clarissa.

1953. VIII. Martha, m. James L. Willis; res. Rochester, Ky.

The children of Andrew, 1808-1878, and wife Deborah Benton, 1806-1865:

1954. I. Robert Henry, b. April 3, 1830; d. 1891; res. Estell Co., Ky.; reared large family.

1955. II. Benton, of Madison Co., Ky.

1956. III. Royston, of Madison Co., Ky.

1957. IV. David, res. 1907, Mate, Madison Co., Ky.

1958. V. Belle (Tackett), res. Sherley, McLean Co., Ill.

1959. VI. John J., dec.

1960. VII. Thomas J., a Union soldier, 4th Ky. Reg.; wounded in battle of Richmond, Ky.

1961. VIII. Malinda.

1962. IX. Martha A. X. Minerva. XI. Nancy.

1963. XII. Mary Ellen.

1954. ROBERT HENRY GARRETT, above mentioned, b. April 3, 1830; d. March 7, 1891; m. Barker, she d. 1896; ch.: (1964) James R., d. 1880; (1965-a) David, d. 1873; (1965-b) Willaim A. Garrett, b. 1851, of Franklin, Ind; (1966-a) H. B. Garrett, b. 1853; (1966-b) John W., b. 1855; (1967) Thomas J., b. 1857, of Noland, Ky.; (1968) Robert M., ex-sheriff of Estill Co., Ky.; (1969) J. Haslin, d. 1891; (1970) Schuyler Benton Garrett, b. Oct. 23, 1868; res. Noland, Ky.

WILLIAM GARRETT.

1971. WILLIAM GARRETT, of Fairfax Co., Va., was head of the following family. He had two brothers, names not known, who settled in eastern North Carolina. William m. about 1774, Mary Lucas; he d. of smallpox about 1775-1776; to them was born a son:

1972. Thomas Lucas Garrett. The widow afterwards m. Moses Simpson. Thomas Lucas, b. about 1775, m. about 1800, Susan Simpson, and settled in Caswell Co., N. C. Twelve ch..

1973. William Garrett, who settled in Georgia. Has a son in Social Circle, Ga.

1974. George, b. about 1803; d. 1891-92; had sons, (1975) Joseph, of Columbus, Ga.; (1976) Thomas J. and (1977) Robert, of Rockingham Co., N. C.

1978. James Madison, b. May 10, 1809; res. Guilford Co., N. C.

1979. Francis.

1980. John Wesley.

1981. Vincent.

1982. Thompson.

1983. Eliza, m. Lynch.

1984. Polly.

1985. Elizabeth.

1986. Nannie.

1987. Susan.

For the above data I am under obligations to James M. Garrett, dec., of Greensboro, N. C.; Joseph S. Garrett, Columbus, Ga., and J. R. Garrett, Thompsonville, N. C.; n. f. k.

JOHN GARRETT, OF MARYLAND.

1988. JOHN GARRETT, Baltimore Co., Md., had son, (1989) Isaac Garrett, who married Martha Davis. The ch. of Isaac and Martha:

1990. I. Nancy, m. William DeGost; she d. Tuscola, Ill., Aug. 26, 1877.

1991. II. John, m. at Hagerstown, Ind.; d. Attica, Ind.

1992. III. Mary, d. Zanesville, O.

1993. IV. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 28, 1823; m. A. H. Pratt; P. O., 1886, Anderson, Ind.

1994. V. Benjamin, b. Nov. 26, 1824; m. 1848, Anna B. Secrist; res. Indianapolis, Ind.; ch.: (1995) William H., (1996) Frank P., (1997) Rana B., (1998) Mary, (1999) Benjamin.

2000. VI. Martha, b. Feb. 14, 1826; m. J. C. Farrier; res. Middletown, O.

2001. VII. Lemuel, b. Oct. 1, 1828; m. April 3, 1859, in Butler Co., O., Elizaebth McFall. Their ch.: Benjamin F., b. March 21, 1860, of Somerville, O.; William L., b. June 28, 1861, also of Somerville, O.; Mary, b. Nov. 20, 1862, d. Jan. 30, 1884; Naomi, b. Jan. 22, 1868.

2002. VIII. Rhoda, b. Oct. 1, 1830; m. John Stilling; res. Elwood, Ind.

2003. IX. Harriett, d. inf.; n. f. k.

JOHN GARRETT, OF PENNSYLVANIA.

2004. JOHN GARRETT, of eastern Pennsylvania; b. April 7, 1787; m. Rebecca Little, b. April 27, 1787. Their ch.:

2005. I. Sarah, b. March 3, 1809.

2006. II. Nathan, b. April 24, 1810; resided in Henry Co., Ind., the father of several sons and daughters.

2007. III. Amos, b. Nov. 24, 1811.

2008. IV. Polly, b. Aug. 16, 1813.

2009. V. Lucinda, b. March 27, 1818.

2010. VI. Kiziah, b. Feb. 14, 1820.
 2011. VII. James Madison, b. Oct. 20, 1821.
 2012. VIII. John D., b. Jan. 15, 1823.
 2013. IX. Abel, b. Oct. 14, 1825; m. Mariah —; settled in Blackford Co., Ind., near Montpelier.
 2014. X. Huldah E., b. Sept. 10, 1827.

The children of Abel and Mariah were: (2015) O. T. Garrett, (2016) L. E. Garrett, (2017) O. M. Garrett, (2018) Nancy J., (2019) W. C. Garrett, (2020) Sarah E., (2021) Mary A., (2022) N. S. Garrett, (2023) Linda B., (2024) Laura V., (2025) Nora L. Garrett.

THOMAS M. GARRETT.

Age 121 years.

2026. THOMAS M. GARRETT, of Baldwin Co., Ala., son of John Garrett, of Calvert (?) Co., Md. When Thomas was 7 years old the family settled in Onslow Co., N. C., near the mouth of New River. Thomas was the oldest child; besides him there was Vanvilla, a son; Sarah and Hannah. Thomas was b. Aug. 26, 1767. He lived to be 121 years old. He m. in North Carolina and at the age of 27 settled in Monroe Co., Ga., and some years later moved to Santa Rosa Co., Fla., and from there to Baldwin Co., Ala. He was m. three times and was father to twenty-one children, some of whom died in infancy. His first wife was Sarah E —; ch.:

2027. I. Scott Garrett.
 2028. II. Sarah, m. Neider.
 2029. III. Mary, m. Jones.
 2030. IV. Rebecca, m. Baldwin.
 2031. V. Marinda, m. Presley, of Milton, Fla.
 2032. VI. John, b. 1832; Milton, Fla.
 2033. VII. Thomas.
 2034. VIII. Narcissus.
 2035. IX. Andrew J., b. 1836.
 He m. second, Mary Knowles, Knobles or Nobles; ch.:
2036. X. Nancy, m. Anderson.
 2037. XI. William; res. near Pensicola, Fla.
 2038. XII. Josephine, dec.

He m. third, Elizabeth Sanders; ch.:

2039. XIII. Benjamin, b. July 3, 1855; P. O. Muscogee, Fla.

2040. XIV. Thomas Marion, b. Dec. 18, 1857; Bayminette, Ala.

2041. XV. Amanda, b. June 2, 1861; d. 1863.

2042. XVI. Nathan, b. April 20, 1863.

2043. XVII. Caroline, b. April 20, 1863; m. Westmark.

2044. XVIII. George Washington, b. March 5, 1865; res. 1907, Wilmer, Mobile Co., Ala.

THOMAS I. GARRETT, OF VIRGINIA AND KENTUCKY.

2045. THOMAS I. GARRETT, b. in Virginia, 1777; d. in Kentucky, 1855. His residence in Virginia was near Louisa C. H. His brother lived in Albemarle Co., Va. He had brother Peter who moved to Missouri in 1821; Henry, who died near Lexington, Ky.; Ira, George, Ashton; place of residence of three last named not known. Thomas I. was married twice. By his first wife, a Miss Johnson, he had one son, (2046) Murdock Garrett. His second wife was Nancy Thompson. Their ch.: (2047) Clifton, (2048) George, (2049) Alexander, (2050) Henry, b. in Lexington, Ky., July 11, 1809; (2051) Sophia, m. Douglass; (2052) Catherine, m. Scott; (2053) Mariah, dec.; (2054) Thomas or Thompson; (2055) Sally Ann, m. Cox.

Above named Murdock Garrett was the father of (2056) Sanford; (2057) Harry; (2058) Richard; (2059) William; (2060) Bettie, m. Hodge; (2061) Mary; (2062) Delilah, m. Reed; (2063) Thomas I, who was the father of (2064) Mrs. Edward Taylor, of Cincinnati, O. This latter Thomas I. married Cassie Roseberry.

The senior Thomas I. Garrett moved from Virginia to Lexington, Ky., and from there to near Mt. Sterling, where he resided a number of years. He died in Greenup Co., Ky., about 1853.

JAMES GARRETT.

2065. JAMES GARRETT, b. about 1752; moved from Culpeper, Va., about 1800, to Tennessee, then about 1805 settled in Montgomery Co., Ky., about four miles from Mount

Sterling, where he died about 1852, aged 100 years. He had a brother Robert, also of Montgomery Co., Ky., who d. 1848, aged about 100 years. James's first wife was a McCoy; his second wife, Susan Campbell; by the two he had 14 ch. Some of their names follow: (2066) Lewis, settled near Brunswick, Mo., was a preacher; (2067) Nancy; (2068) Findley Garrett, of Mt. Sterling, Ky. By the second wife he had Lucy, m. Rabburn; (2069) Sanford, dec., who had son Sanford at Levee, Ky.; (2070) James Garrett, Jr., b. Aug. 10, 1813, of Germantown, Kas.; (2071) Owen C. Garrett, b. Feb. 29, 1818, of Litchfield, Ill.; (2072) Jane.

Findley Garrett, above mentioned son of James, resided at Mt. Sterling, Ky.; had ch.: (2073) J. Robert, of Owenton, Ky.; (2074) Miss Melissa Garrett, res., 1885, Mt. Sterling, Ky.; (2075) Elkanah, of Bement, Ill.; (2076) Lewis L., of Gibson City, Ill., and several other daughters in Kentucky and Illinois. The father claims to be of Irish descent.

2077. ROBERT GARRETT, brother of above James; m. Nerlinda Cox; their ch.: (2078) James, father of R. C. Garrett, of Senatobia, Miss.; (2079) William, of Putnam Co., Ind.; (2080) Jesse; (2081) Abraham; (2082) John; (2083) Silas, who d. at Springfield, Ill., and had son (2084) James H. Garrett.

There was Thomas Benjamin Garrett, Mayor of Ft. Smith, Ark., son of James, who is of the above family. Some of these spell their names with an "o"—Garrott; n. f. k.

WILLIAM GARRETT, OF ROCKINGHAM CO., VA.

2085. WILLIAM GARRETT, b. in Rockingham Co., Va., about 1786; had brother Samuel, b. about 1788, and two other brothers who moved to New Virginia and one to North Carolina. William's wife was a cousin to Samuel's wife. He moved to Harrison Co., Ky., and later to Rush Co., Ind.; m. Barbara Green, she d. 1865; he d. 1881, aged 95 years. Ch.:

2086. I. Margaret, m. Jackson Peck; moved to Casey, Ill.

2087. II. Simeon; had three ch.: (2088) James; (2089) Lewis, b. Feb. 19, 1843; (2090) Joseph, res. Downeyville, Ind.

2091. III. Wesley; res., 1884, Downeyville, Ind.

2092. SAMUEL GARRETT, the brother of above named William, was b. in Rockingham Co., Va., about 1788; m. in same county Sarah Rush, dau. of Jacob; settled in Harrison Co., Ky., where they lived many years, then moved to Fayette Co., Ind. He d. at Fishersburg, Ind., about 1855. Ch.:

2093. I. Reuben, b. 1804 in Rockingham Co., Va.; d. in Iowa; has son William L. Garrett, Warrington, Ind.

2094. II. Madison, res. Fayette Co., Ind.

2095. III. Jacob, address, 1884, Alquina, Ind.

2096. IV. Nicholas, of Milner's Corner, Hancock Co., Ind.

2097. H. C. Garrett is the only son of William L. Garrett, of Warrington, Ind., above mentioned.

SAMUEL GARRETT.

Of Loudoun County, Virginia.

2098. SAMUEL GARRETT, a revolutionary soldier, lived in Loudoun, Co., Va.; m. Rebecca Harper; ch.:

2099. I. Rachel; m. Peter Kelly; moved to Ohio about 1816.

2100. II. Catherine.

2101. III. William.

2102. IV. Samuel.

2103. V. Nicholas.

For this data I am indebted to Mrs. A. C. Hopkinson, Muscatine, Ia.

2104. WILLIAM GARRETT, b. in North Carolina, probably son of Isaac. Ch.:

2105. I. Mary Ann, b. about 1826-28; m. W. H. Jackson.

2106. II. Madison, b. about 1830; dec.

2107. III. Daniel B., address unknown.

2108. IV. John M., b. 1834; address Indianapolis.

2109. V. Samuel M. Garrett, b. June 13, 1836; res. Cayuga, Ind.; did live in Westfield, Ind., about 1864.

2110. VI. W. P. Garrett, Indianapolis.

2111. VII. Isaac; d. inf.

RICHARD GARRETT.

2112. RICHARD GARRETT, probably b. in South Carolina; wife's name Lydia; their son:

2113. HENRY GARRETT, b. in North Carolina March 2, 1787; m. Miriam Ward, she was b. in N. C. Jan. 17, 1796. In

1816 they settled near Middleboro, Wayne Co., Ind. He d. Aug. 1, 1843; she d. Sept. 16, 1866. Thirteen ch.:

2114. I. Richard Garrett, b. Aug. 25, 1815.

2115. II. John, b. Nov. 29, 1816; d. July 5, 1883.

2116. III. James, b. May 9, 1818; res., 1902, Cox's Mills, Wayne Co., Ind.

2117. IV. Anna, b. Nov. 24, 1819; m. William Wright.

2118. V. Lydia, b. Aug. 15, 1821; m. James Quick.

2119. VI. Stephen, b. March 18, 1823.

2120. VII. Benjamin, b. Nov. 5, 1825; member of 84th Reg. Ind. Vol. Inf. Killed Chicamauga.

2121. VIII. Exam, b. Aug. 13, 1826; d. Feb. 23, 1896.

2122. IX. Henry, b. Aug. 16, 1828; an employe of the patent office, Washington, D. C.

2123. X. Nancy, b. Nov. 15, 1830; m. William Cupp; d. Oct. 4, 1866.

2124. XI. Samuel, b. Jan. 28, 1833; res. Missouri.

2125. XII. Zachariah, b. May 2, 1835. He was also a soldier in the civil war.

2126. XIII. Joseph, b. July 8, 1837; res. Warrington, Hancock Co., Ind. He is the father of (2127) Dr. O. H. Garrett, Cadiz, Ind.

2116. JAMES GARRETT, son of the last named Henry and Miriam (Ward), b. May 9, 1818; m. Malinda White. Ch.:

2128. I. John Garrett, b. July 1, 1844; he was soldier; address, 1902, Richmond, Ind., R. F. D. No. 1.

2129. II. James M., also a soldier; address Fountain City, Ind.

2130. III. Mary E.; m. VanSant.

2131. IV. Eliza; m. Owens.

2132. V. Alice; m. William Ratliff.

2133. VI. Anna; m. Frank Edwards.

By second wife the following:

2134. VI. Festus.

2135. VIII. Otto.

2136. IX. Dora. These three reside at Greentown, Ind.

For the history of the above families I am under obligations to Joseph Garrett, of Warrington, Ind., Dr. O. H. Garrett, Cadiz, Ind., and John Garrett, of Richmond, Ind.; n. f. k.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

Ancestral Diagram	2
Introduction	3
Abbreviations	6
CHAPTER I.	
Seventeenth Century Garretts	7
John Garrett	9
CHAPTER II.	
Welcome Garrett	10
CHAPTER III.	
John Bowater Garrett	101
CHAPTER IV.	
Gibson Garrett	114
CHAPTER V.	
Benjamin Garrett	116
CHAPTER VI.	
Other Garrett Families	123
PHOTOGRAPHS.	
Samuel Bond Garrett	Frontispiece
Jonathan Garrett	opposite page 22
Lieut. Nathan Garrett	opposite page 25
William Garrett	opposite page 28
James C. Walker	
Vilena (Garrett) Walker	opposite page 59
Erasmus O. Garrett	opposite page 76
James Doliver Garrett	opposite page 122

GARRETT INDEX.

Christian names of persons by the name of Garrett. The index does not contain a complete list of the names, but a sufficient number are presented for the convenience of the reader.

Abel	133	Doliver	122
Alderson	127, 128	Duane	26, 64, 84
Alfred	27, 36, 69, 77	Duplant	18, 81
Alonzo	122, 123	Dyke	120
Andrew	55	Earl	84
Antrim	13, 24	Edward	9, 120
Arthur	65, 92, 93, 115, 116	Egbert	26, 65
Benjamin, 9, 10, 116, 117, 132, 134, 137.		Eli	122
Borter or Bowater, 9, 10, 36, 101		Elijah	127
Bonner	55	Erasmus	29, 76
Caleb, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 21, 22, 23, 27, 69, 83.		Findley	135
Charles, 29, 59, 67, 76, 92, 93, 122		Fleming	130
Charleton	93	Forrest	67
Clarence	67, 82, 94	Francis, 25, 29, 63, 76, 77, 95, 111	
Claude	84, 100	Frederick	65, 82, 98, 99
Clyde	84, 100	Fremont	26, 65, 66, 92, 93
Cyrus	16, 24, 26	George	18, 117, 118, 134
David	115, 116, 127, 130	Gibson	10, 114
		Grant	59, 86
		Harvey	115, 122

Henry, 84, 110, 114, 115, 130, 136	Nathan, 7, 16, 25, 27, 54, 66, 68, 84, 93, 100, 128, 132.
Hiram23, 24	Nicholas136
Isaac23	Norville66, 93
Isom16, 19, 21, 118	Oney84, 100
Jacob76, 78	Orion29, 76
James, 27, 29, 67, 75, 84, 107, 111, 122, 126, 134, 137.	Orville69
Jesse13, 24	Oswald127
Joel.....36, 101, 129	Peter121, 128
John, 7, 101, 108, 109, 119, 122, 132	Prentice26, 65
Jonathan22, 24	Reason128
Joseph, 27, 55, 108, 117, 118, 123, 128.	Reuben125
Joshua10, 17	Richard125, 136, 137
Lawrence82	Richmond29, 77
Leander59	Robert.....69, 81, 130, 131, 135
Lemuel132	Salathiel23, 59
Leroy122	Samuel.....8, 60, 105, 136, 137
Levi27, 67	Silas127
Lewis.....18, 81, 82, 108, 110, 130	Thomas, 7, 8, 9, 21, 24, 130, 131, 133, 134.
Lionel83, 99	Thompson92, 93
Lowell84	Tyre122
Lucius82	Ulysses.....59, 84, 85, 86, 100
Luther.....16, 18, 26, 37, 68, 81	Victor86
Madison.....29, 75, 101, 103	Vinton29, 77, 85
Mark61	Volney66
Marshall122	Waller124
Mellville122, 123	Welcome, 9, 10, 11, 24, 26, 27, 66, 68, 84, 85, 93, 100.
Milan29, 76	William, 7, 28, 82, 98, 104, 105, 108, 110, 117, 120, 124, 126, 127, 131, 135, 136.
Morgan120, 121	
Morris121	
Murdock124	

OTHER NAMES.

A list of many, but not all of the names other than Garrett appearing in the work.

Addison36	Bond11, 12, 22
Altes77, 78	Bowater11, 12
Amidon91	Bower26, 27, 45
Ansel84, 99, 100	Brown48, 49
Antrim11, 13	Brockman85
Archer86	Brogden62, 90
Awtry55, 56	Brower86
Baldwin56	Buck96
Barger93	Burke72
Barnard114	Byers46
Baughman89	Cammack35, 36
Beals or Beales.....11, 13, 38	Cantrall86
Beard35, 36	Carman88
Belton33, 34	Cassey62, 90, 91
Benefiel65, 85	Clayton11
Blevins120	Clemens111
Blodgett89	Clements26, 66, 67
Bogard54	Clevenger50
Poles36	Clotfelter103, 104, 112

Coffin	20, 27, 28, 71, 72	Lamb	92
Commons	87	Leadbetter	26
Cox	17, 20	Lewis	16
Crawford	104	Liffard	94
Danegar	63, 91	Lowe	32
Darraha	65	McDaniels	69
Day	107	McClaffin	37
Deatherage	17, 33, 34	McCoomas	120
Denny	100	McKinney, 11, 22, 55, 58, 59, 109,	
Dixon	35	110.	
Drake	54, 55, 85	McNees	68, 95
Driscoll	90	McPheeters	27, 69, 70
Driver	68, 94, 95	Mackey	42
Dudley	29	Maffitt	30, 31
Egger	89, 90	Martin	17, 29, 30, 31, 96
Ehrman	87	Masterson	85
Ellerman	75	Mathes	31, 32
Evans	28, 81	Mathews	32
Fetta	88	Mays	32
Fowler	93	Micheaux	35
Fulton	82	Miller	67, 81, 98
Gibson	36, 61, 88, 89, 90	Morehead	86
Gillum	39, 45	Mosby	76
Glidewell	110	Mudgett	57
Gosnell	37, 55, 78, 79, 80	Myers	89
Grimes	10	Neff	64, 91
Gross	10, 114	Nichols	74
Hale	97	Ousley	71
Halliday	90	Pachteau	30
Hammer	58, 61	Paradise	12
Harlan	35	Parrish	88
Harvey	59, 60, 87	Parshall	87, 88
Heath	60	Paul	16
Hewitt	64	Payne	79, 80
Hollinger	92	Pebernatt	95
Hopp	100	Poor	95
Howard	111	Prather	113
Huber	69	Price	86
Hudnall	109	Puckett, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 25,	
Hudson	37, 38, 82, 83	38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44,	
Huey	47	52, 55.	
Hughes	97	Purvis	81
Hunt	25, 44	Reason	68
Huntsinger	69	Reinhardt	116
Jackson	13, 31, 33, 38	Remmel	42
Jameson	66	Reynard	42, 51
Johnson	18, 47	Reynolds	23
Jones	49, 86	Rhodes	78
Just	88, 89	Richardson	61
Kean	49, 50, 59	Rinard	50
Kephart	27	Roberson	35, 36
Keplar	46, 47	Robinson	82
Kibler	81, 98	Rogers	12
Kisling	26	Sett	104
Koehne	96	Setters	103

Shearer	48, 49	Tonaroy	36
Shook	97	Trueblood	65
Short	104, 105, 112, 113, 114	Turpin	31, 32
Shrake	107	Tyler	85
Shutes	23	Van Hook	116
Shutts	56	Wagner	53
Simmons	28, 72, 73, 74	Walker	60, 88
Skelton	91	Warren	43
Smith	24, 92, 97, 119	Washburne	91
Snow	32	Watson	90
Spotts	113	Wells	83
Spray	38, 39, 48, 49, 53	Welty	89
Spurlock	123	Whetstone	96
Starbuck, 14, 20, 21, 44, 45, 47, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54		Whitenack	75
Stone		Wildman	83, 98
Stowell	57	Williams	69, 74
Studt	87	Williamson	97
Sturman	76	Wilson	30
Sullivan	35	Wise	106
Summer	94	Wisehart	66
Sumner	11	Wiseman	78, 106
Swain	66, 93	Wood	63, 64, 91
Swizegood	107	Woodard	38, 39
Taylor	18, 19, 53, 100	Worth	21
Thompson	70, 71	Young	80, 81
Zortman		Valentine	57
			98

HOOSIER
PRINTING COMPANY
MUNCIE

89066147737



b89066147737a

NON - CIRCULATING



0 1066147737



B89066147737A